

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30

Response to Referee Report of 7 May 2015

L. M. W. Leggett and D. A. Ball*

*Global Risk Policy Group Pty Ltd, Townsville, Queensland, Australia

Abstract

Response to Referee Report of 7 May 2015 on amended manuscript of 8 April 2015
“First and second derivative atmospheric CO₂, global surface temperature and ENSO”.

1 Overall Response

The referee's comments are again valued and we have attempted to follow up the points raised we hope to some degree comprehensively.

In our response we first provide the referee's comments in their entirety (pages 2 to 5).

We then (from page 5 onward) provide our responses to individual comments

2 Referee's Comments

Referee's comments on

"Granger causality from the first and second derivatives of atmospheric CO₂ to global surface temperature, ENSO and NDVI"

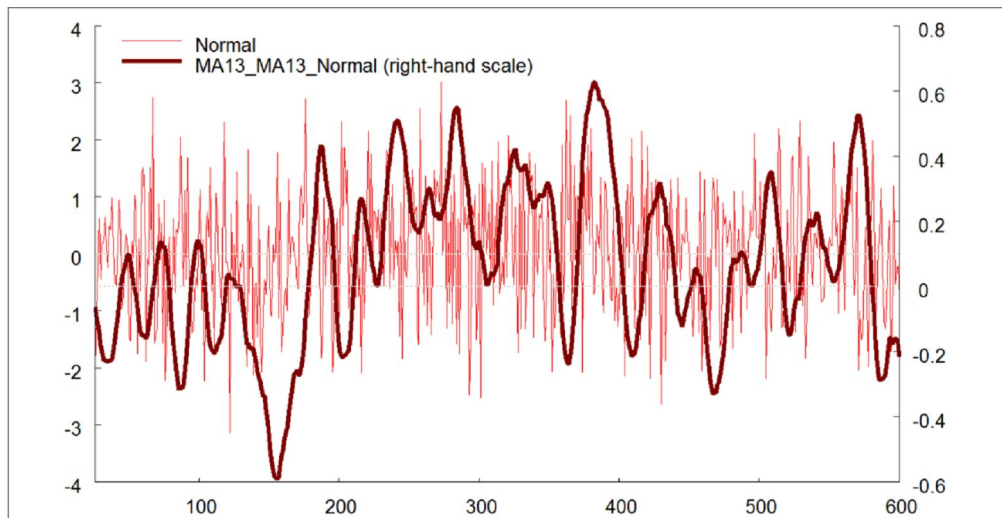
By L. M. W. Leggett and D. A. Ball

This is a rather different paper from the first version on which I have commented for ACP. It is much longer and there is a complete new section dealing with "NDVI", whose relationship with the second difference of CO₂ concentration is investigated.

My views are mixed. In principle these results are very interesting. In particular, the findings of various previous studies are re-iterated and confirmed, specifically that there is no relationship, in the relevant historical data, between surface temperature and the level of CO₂ concentration in the atmosphere, while a positive relation does exist between temperature and the difference of CO₂.

The significance of these facts (if they are facts) can hardly be underestimated, since they contradict the hypothesis on which (what we may call) "global warming alarmism" is predicated. , Evidently, the worst that *continuously* increasing CO₂ has done is to raise temperature by a fixed amount, which observation suggest is pretty small. If this pattern continues into the future it is, clearly, not an alarming prospect. Does this finding place the authors among the "97% of scientists who believe in anthropogenic global warming" (as President Obama and others have it) or the other 3%? I'm not clear about this, but these are interesting questions, to be sure.

The authors have developed their methodology with care, and their literature references show that they have a good knowledge of the relevant econometrics and time series literature. One can therefore put some faith in their empirical findings. Nonetheless there are some aspects of their analysis that worry me, in particular the "smoothing" of series by moving averages.



Note that although these are monthly series, smoothing is not the same thing as seasonal adjustment, and its effects on test outcomes are unclear. The attached plot, which I've prepared, shows 600 independent Gaussian drawings, and also the series obtained by applying two successive 13-point moving average transformations to these points. The time series properties of these two series can hardly be treated as equivalent, especially for testing sensitive questions such as phase shifts of one or two periods. In particular, the results of unit root tests are not going to be comparable. Smoothing exaggerates stochastic trends by suppressing high frequency components. I really don't think we can take tests based on these smoothed series at face value.

The authors must first explain coherently why they regard these transformations as necessary to the analysis. At best, they seem to be claiming that the effect is to make a nicer plot, which is hardly adequate. Second, if they convince at the first step they need to show the effects of their transformations by comparing their test results for the smoothed and unsmoothed series.

Something else that concerned me in these causality tests is that although the series in question are being treated as stationary (acceptably in my view) there are still "deterministic" upward drifts in the series. These need to be fitted separately from the higher frequency components, to capture the required "constant conjunction" specified in the definition of causality, and ensure that this is not spurious. (Note that every linear trends is correlated with every other, by construction!) The regressions ought to contain trend terms so that the data are, in effect, de-trended, before correlations are computed. This does not appear to have been done, and it should be.

My third major comment concerns the new section on NDVI. Interesting correlations for sure (subject to the caveats above), but the discussion goes far out on a limb and is, for my taste, unacceptably speculative. First, the series constructed as the difference of standardized CO₂ and standardized temperature is a proxy for anything only by a severe stretch of the imagination. Surely, GCMs must (at best) link temperature projections to a particular fraction of projected CO₂. (See comment 10 below.) Even if we accept the suggestion that GCM projections are linear in CO₂ concentration, the simple difference between CO₂ and temperature may or may not capture (in the

1 “constant conjunction” sense) the true forecast discrepancy. Hence, the correlation
2 with NDVI is either interesting by chance, or spurious. I would need firmer evidence
3 to be convinced. The discussion in Section 5 reads like off-the-cuff theorising of the
4 most casual sort. Of course, there is ample evidence, supported by sound theory, for
5 the hypothesis that higher CO₂ concentrations are “greening” the planet. To that extent,
6 the authors have a good point. However, it seems to me that their model (involving
7 the second differences of CO₂, etc.) needs to be much more carefully derived and
8 argued than it is at present. It’s not good enough to simply report a curious correlation
9 and extrapolate from it a whole theory of the biosphere, This seems like blatant data
10 mining.

11
12 My suggestion to the authors is to subtract the section on NDVI, as ample material for
13 a new paper although a good deal of additional work is called for. Then, to redraft the
14 first part of the paper taking note of the various comments offered here.

15
16 I recommend in particular that plots of the raw data series are shown in the paper, so
17 that the effects of the authors’ manipulations can be judged (and also, ideally, the
18 series be made available for download).

19 20 21 Detailed Comments

22
23 1. The paragraph in lines 19-25 on page 8 is incoherent. Please redraft. (There are
24 various other places where the quality of exposition could be improved. Please redraft
25 with careful attention to readability.)

26
27 2. Lines 13-21 on page 9 are a reworking of the preceding paragraph. Please delete
28 whichever is the unintended version.

29
30 3. (Page 11, lines 26-27). The point about SOI versus ENSO could be better made. Is
31 “more valid” a better reason for the preference than “simpler”? It would be very
32 helpful to readers to give brief formal definitions of both these series. How is ENSO
33 constructed? I don’t know.

34
35 4. (Page 12, lines 9 and 30) The use of the term “derivative” as a synonym for
36 “difference” is, to this reader, an irritating tic. “Derivative” suggests that the models
37 in question are discrete approximations to continuous time relations, but nowhere are
38 these relations specified or the approximations formalized. Indeed, the tests for
39 Granger causality, of the form given, could not be formalized at all in a continuous
40 time framework! Let’s be clear that the models presented here are explicitly
41 formulated for discrete sequences of observations. Differences, like lags, are an
42 inherent feature of these models, not approximations to anything.

43
44 5. (Page 13, lines 7-16) Please see the main discussion above.

45
46 6. There are lots of missing references in the paper. See in particular pages 13, lines
47 30-31, and 14, lines 4-6, but there are others.

48
49 7. (Page 15, lines 9-10) Note that BLUE is a property pertaining to the classical
50 (fixed regressor) regression model, which is not appropriate to time series.

Autocorrelated disturbances may result in bias when the model includes lagged endogenous variables among the regressors.

8. (Page 18) The discussion of the “ $I(d)$ ” categorization of series on this page is totally muddled. Beenstock et al. find temperature to be $I(1)$ and CO_2 (level) to be $I(2)$. Please redraft with care.

9. The application of the Toda-Yamamoto result is most interesting, but it needs to be seen in context. These authors propose tests for a VAR in levels with an unknown number of unit roots. However, please note that in such a model, Granger causality of an $I(1)$ series by an $I(2)$ series is ruled out by construction. A model generating variables with different orders of integration can only embody long-run relations between variables transformed to have the *same* orders of integration: in particular, between the level of an $I(1)$ and the differences of an $I(2)$, or between the level of an $I(0)$ and the differences of an $I(1)$. (To verify this statement, consider the VAR $(1) A L x u_t$ and verify the properties that $A L ()$ must satisfy to ensure that $A L ()_1$ – contains different powers of the factor $1 L$ appearing in different rows.) The outcome of the reported test is inevitable, given the other reported results. I guess it does not harm to report it, but with suitable caveats.

10. (Page 27, lines 11-13) The regression of (say) $x - ay$ on z is clearly different for different choices of constant a . It could be significant (or cointegrated in the nonstationary case) for some value of a , and not for others. The case that the projection error of a GCM can be captured as the simple difference of the two standardized series needs to be much more carefully argued.

11. My guess is that “the APCD paper” referred to in Page 30, line 20, and elsewhere refers to the first version of the present paper. If so, this needs to be made explicit.

3 Author Responses to Individual Comments

The comments are addressed as follows (specific Comments content quoted verbatim citing Comments page number and indented).

As they all relate to smoothing and seasonal adjustment we group the following points from the comments together and, for convenience for response, in the following order.

Referee’s comments page 1. Note that although these are monthly series, smoothing is not the same thing as seasonal adjustment...

Page 2. The authors must first explain coherently why they regard these transformations as necessary to the analysis. At best, they seem to be claiming that the effect is to make a nicer plot, which is hardly adequate.

Page 1. ...(the) effects (of smoothing) on test outcomes are unclear.

Page 2. ...especially for testing sensitive questions such as phase shifts of one or two periods.

Page 2. In particular, the results of unit root tests are not going to be comparable

Page 2. I recommend in particular that plots of the raw data series are shown in the paper, so that the effects of the authors' manipulations can be judged (and also, ideally, the series be made available for download).

Page 2. ... they need to show the effects of their transformations by comparing their test results for the smoothed and unsmoothed series.

Comment 5 from the initial review by the referee (C10403, 22 December 2014): The only legitimate way to conduct these kind of tests, where timing shifts of one or two months is critical, is on the raw observations, where extraneous data features such as seasonality have been accounted for by effective modelling. This may be tricky, but in the case of a seasonal pattern it might, for example, be effective to employ polynomial dummy variables to explain seasonal changes...

Page 2. I really don't think we can take tests based on these smoothed series at face value.

Page 2...especially for testing sensitive questions such as phase shifts of one or two periods.

Page 2. Smoothing exaggerates stochastic trends by suppressing high frequency components.

These are now dealt with individually in the order listed above.

Referee comment page 1. *Note that although these are monthly series, smoothing is not the same thing as seasonal adjustment...*

It is noted that in the econometrics realm, the draft current update to Chapter 7. *Seasonal Adjustment* of the IMF Quarterly National Accounts Manual 2001 (Bloem et al., 2001) <http://www.imf.org/external/pubs/ft/qna/> considers moving average smoothing to be an established form of seasonal adjustment, stating as follows (page 4):

Several methods have been developed to remove seasonal patterns from a series. Broadly speaking, they can be divided into two groups: moving average methods and model-based methods.

Referee comment page 2. *The authors must first explain coherently why they regard these transformations as necessary to the analysis. At best, they seem to be claiming that the effect is to make a nicer plot, which is hardly adequate.*

Our explanation is as follows, again taken from the update to Bloem et al. (2001).

Page 3:

Seasonal adjustment of the QNA allows a timely assessment of the current economic conditions and identification of turning points in key macroeconomic variables, such as quarterly GDP. Economic variables are influenced by systematic and recurrent within-a-year patterns due to weather- and social- factors, commonly referred to as the seasonal pattern (or seasonality). When seasonal variations dominate period-to-period changes in the original series (or seasonally unadjusted series), it is difficult to identify non-seasonal effects, such as long-term movements, cyclical variations, or irregular factors, which carry the most important economic signals for QNA users.

Seasonal adjustment is the process of removing seasonal and calendar effects from a time series. This process is performed by means of analytical techniques that break down the series into components with different dynamic features. These components are unobserved and have to be identified from the observed data based on a priori assumptions on their expected behavior. In a broad sense, seasonal adjustment comprises the removal of both within-a-year seasonal movements and the influence of calendar effects (such as the different number of working days, or moving holidays). By removing the repeated impact of these effects, seasonally adjusted data highlight the underlying long-term trend and short-run innovations in the series.

More details on the moving average methods and model-based methods are as follows (update to Bloem et al. (2001), Page 4):

(Moving average methods) derive the seasonally adjusted data by applying a sequence of moving average filters to the original series and its transformations. These methods are all variants of the X-11 method, originally developed by the U.S. Census Bureau (Shiskin and others, 1967). The current version of the X-11 family is X-13ARIMA-SEATS (X-13A-S), which will often be referred to in this chapter. Model-based methods derive the unobserved components in accord with specific time series models, primarily autoregressive integrated moving average (ARIMA) models. The most popular model-based seasonal adjustment method is TRAMO-SEATS,⁶ developed by the Bank of Spain (Gomez and Maravall, 1996).

TRAMO is the acronym for *Time Series Regression with Autoregressive integrated moving average (ARIMA) Errors and Missing Observations*. SEATS stands for *Signal Extraction for ARIMA Time Series*.

1 **Referee comment page 1.** ...*(the) effects (of smoothing) on test outcomes are unclear.*

2
3 **Referee comment page 2.** *In particular, the results of unit root tests are not going to*
4 *be comparable.*

5
6 There is an extensive literature dealing with the effect that seasonal adjustment has on
7 standard tests for unit roots. A short, but very clear discussion of the early part of this
8 literature is provided by Maddala and Kim (1998, pp. 364-365). One important result
9 is that, *in finite samples*: "the ADF and Philliups-Perron statistics for testing a unit
10 root will be biased towards nonrejection of the unit root null if filtered data are used."
11 (Here, the term "filtered" refers to "seasonally adjusted".)

12
13 In other words, these tests have lower power *in finite samples* when applied to
14 seasonally adjusted data.

15
16 However the asymptotic (large sample) properties of the ADF and similar tests have
17 been shown to be unaffected by seasonally adjusting the data.

18
19 What is a large sample? In assessing performance of unit root tests, Narayan and Popp
20 (2010) used sample sizes of $T = 50, 100, 300$, and 500 . They showed that over with 100
21 data points, key statistics start to become asymptotic. Our sample size is $T = \text{over } 600$.

22 Results below (Table 14) based on both adjusted and unadjusted data bear this out
23 empirically.

24 One way of interpreting these results is that we have demonstrated that our sample
25 size is sufficiently large for this potential loss of power of unit root tests to be a non-
26 issue in our study.

27
28 **Referee comments page 2.** *I recommend in particular that plots of the raw data*
29 *series are shown in the paper, so that the effects of the authors' manipulations can be*
30 *judged (and also, ideally, the series be made available for download).*

31
32 **Referee comments page 2.** ... *they need to show the effects of their transformations*
33 *by comparing their test results for the smoothed and unsmoothed series.*

34 **Referee comment 5 from the initial review by the referee** (C10403, 22 December
35 2014): *The only legitimate way to conduct these kind of tests, where timing shifts of*
36 *one or two months is critical, is on the raw observations, where extraneous data*
37 *features such as seasonality have been accounted for by effective modelling. This may*
38 *be tricky, but in the case of a seasonal pattern it might, for example, be effective to*
39 *employ polynomial dummy variables to explain seasonal changes...*

40
41 In response to the above three comments, in the following section the raw and then
42 variously seasonally adjusted data (including by both moving averages and
43 modelling), are both plotted (Figures 1 to 13) and then the core correlational analysis
44 conducted in the paper carried out and statistically tested (Tables 1 to 13).

This analysis shows the results for various forms of adjustment, and in particular carries out (Figures 9 and 10; Tables 9 and 10) seasonal adjustment by modelling as discussed by the referee in the initial review (C10403, 22 December 2014). This seasonal adjustment using modelling is done by means of the TRAMO/SEATS model. It is run using raw monthly data on the levels of atmospheric CO₂.

For comparison, the result from a second, published, seasonal adjustment of atmospheric CO₂ time series by modelling is also presented (NOAA: seasonally adjusted CO₂ data series from ftp://afip.cmdl.noaa.gov/products/trends/co2/co2_mm_mlo.txt; its modelling method is described in Thoning et al. (1989). Results are in Figures 7 and 8 and Tables 7 and 8.

Discussion of the results of the analyses in this section in connection with the referee's comments occur after Table 14: Summary of dynamic regression results.

Abbreviations used in figures and tables: FD - first difference; SD - second difference; HadGL - HadCrut4 global surface temperature; CO2_NOAAseascorr - seasonally corrected CO₂ data published by NOAA; TRAMO: seasonally corrected CO₂ data resulting from TRAMO/SEATS method.

Monthly data, ZFDCO2 no smoothing

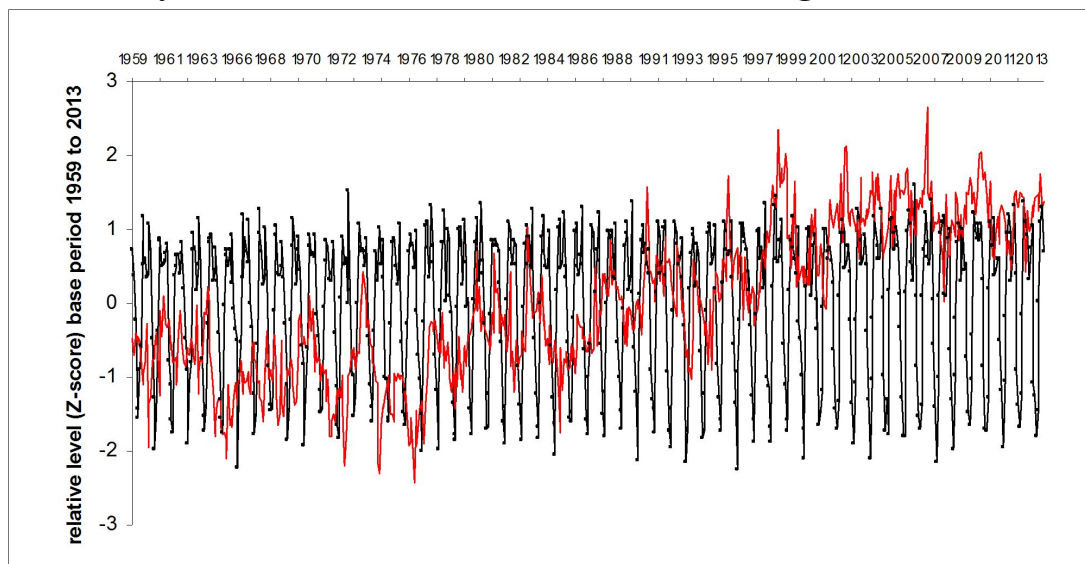


Figure 1. Z scored monthly data: First difference atmospheric CO₂ (black dotted curve) compared to global surface temperature (red curve)

Table 1: OLS, using observations 1-654
Dependent variable: ZHad4Gl

	<i>Coefficient</i>	<i>Std. Error</i>	<i>t-ratio</i>	<i>p-value</i>	
const	0.00464901	0.0144919	0.3208	0.74847	
led1mZHad4Gl	0.565413	0.0375822	15.0447	<0.00001	***

Led2mZHAd4Gl	0.260223	0.0424148	6.1352	<0.00001	***
led4mZHAd4Gl	0.131589	0.0337038	3.9043	0.00010	***
ZFDCO2	0.0265	0.014517	1.8254	0.06839	*

Mean dependent var	-0.006217	S.D. dependent var	0.998938
Sum squared resid	89.08538	S.E. of regression	0.370494
R-squared	0.863285	Adjusted R-squared	0.862442
F(4, 649)	1024.526	P-value(F)	1.0e-278
Log-likelihood	-276.1073	Akaike criterion	562.2147
Schwarz criterion	584.6302	Hannan-Quinn	570.9067
rho	-0.002069	Durbin-Watson	2.004137

LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -

Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Test statistic: LMF = 1.19088

with p-value = $P(F(11,638) > 1.19088) = 0.289543$

Monthly data, 13mmaZFDCO2 smooth

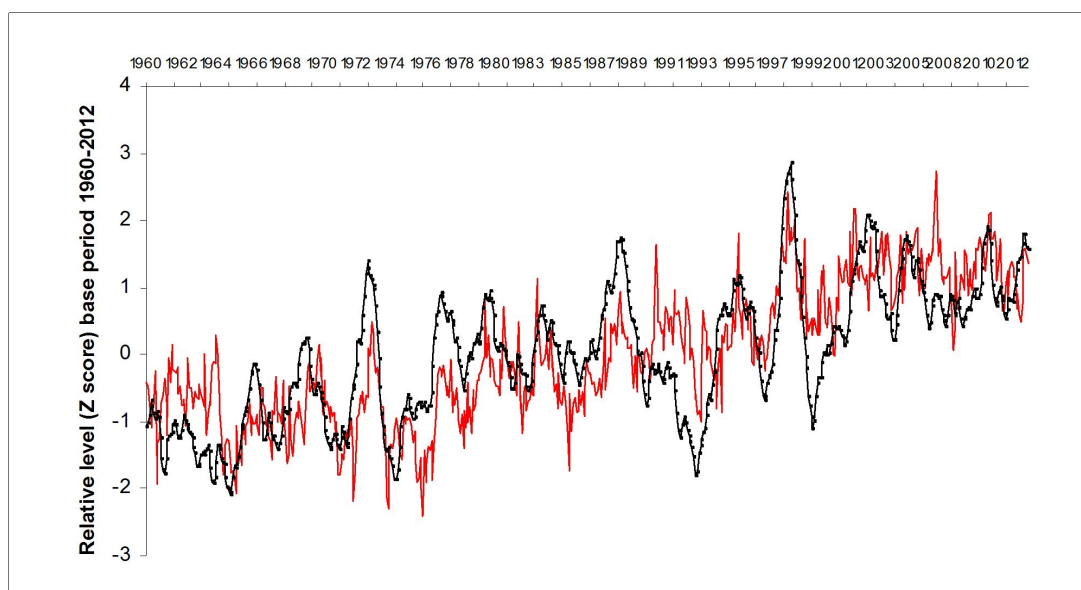


Figure 2. Z scored monthly data: First difference atmospheric CO₂ smoothed with two 13-month moving averages (black dotted curve) compared to global surface temperature (red curve)

Table 2: OLS, using observations 1-640
Dependent variable: ZHad4Gl

	<i>Coefficient</i>	<i>Std. Error</i>	<i>t-ratio</i>	<i>p-value</i>	
const	0.00428239	0.0147572	0.2902	0.77177	
led2mZ2x13mFD CO2	0.102015	0.0216835	4.7047	<0.00001	***
Led1mZHad4Gl	0.564726	0.0377431	14.9623	<0.00001	***
led2mZHad4Gl	0.306035	0.0374109	8.1804	<0.00001	***

Mean dependent var	0.003075	S.D. dependent var	1.002326
Sum squared resid	88.63759	S.E. of regression	0.373319
R-squared	0.861930	Adjusted R-squared	0.861279
F(3, 636)	1323.454	P-value(F)	6.7e-273
Log-likelihood	-275.5088	Akaike criterion	559.0175
Schwarz criterion	576.8634	Hannan-Quinn	565.9444
rho	-0.011403	Durbin-Watson	2.022743

LM test for autocorrelation up to order 20 -

Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Test statistic: LMF = 1.1028

with p-value = $P(F(20,616) > 1.1028) = 0.34132$

Annual data, FDCO2 and Had4Gl

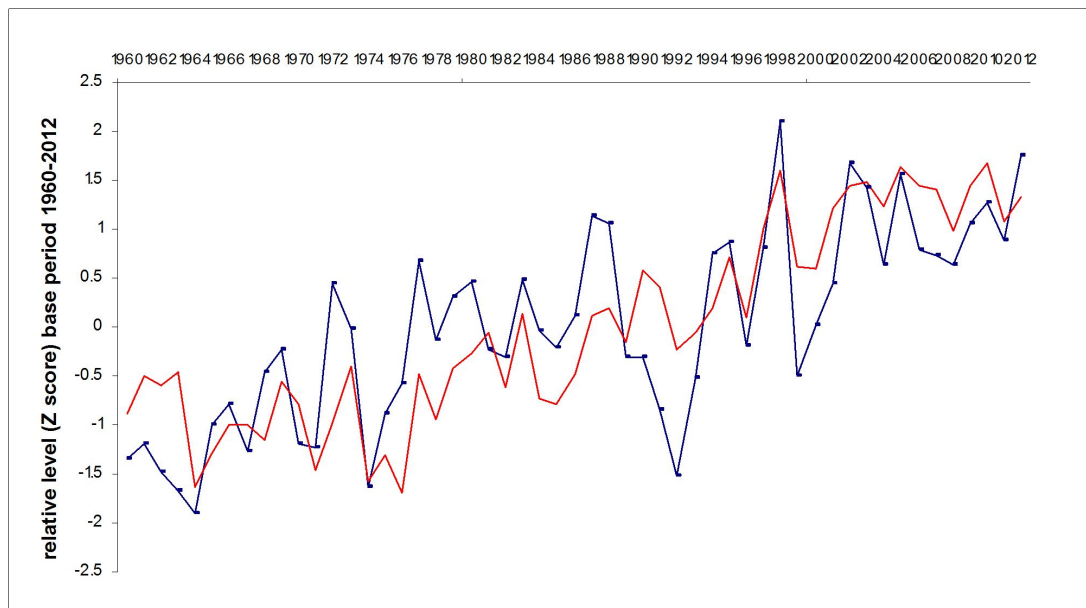


Figure 3. Z scored annual data: First difference atmospheric CO₂ smoothed with two 13-month moving averages (black dotted curve) compared to global surface temperature (red curve)

Table 3: OLS, using observations 1-52
Dependent variable: ZAnnHad4Gl

	<i>Coefficient</i>	<i>Std. Error</i>	<i>t-ratio</i>	<i>p-value</i>	
const	0.0215094	0.0504468	0.4264	0.67170	
ZAnn2x13mFDCO	0.447195	0.0609389	7.3384	<0.00001	***
2					
led1yZAnnHad4Gl	0.624044	0.0609126	10.2449	<0.00001	***
Mean dependent var	0.017148	S.D. dependent var		1.001857	
Sum squared resid	6.465283	S.E. of regression		0.363242	
R-squared	0.873699	Adjusted R-squared		0.868544	
F(2, 49)	169.4814	P-value(F)		9.65e-23	
Log-likelihood	-19.58008	Akaike criterion		45.16017	
Schwarz criterion	51.01390	Hannan-Quinn		47.40435	
rho	-0.099887	Durbin-Watson		2.147075	

LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -

Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Test statistic: LMF = 0.894529

with p-value = $P(F(11,38) > 0.894529) = 0.553897$

Monthly data: Second difference CO₂ and first difference temp, No smoothing

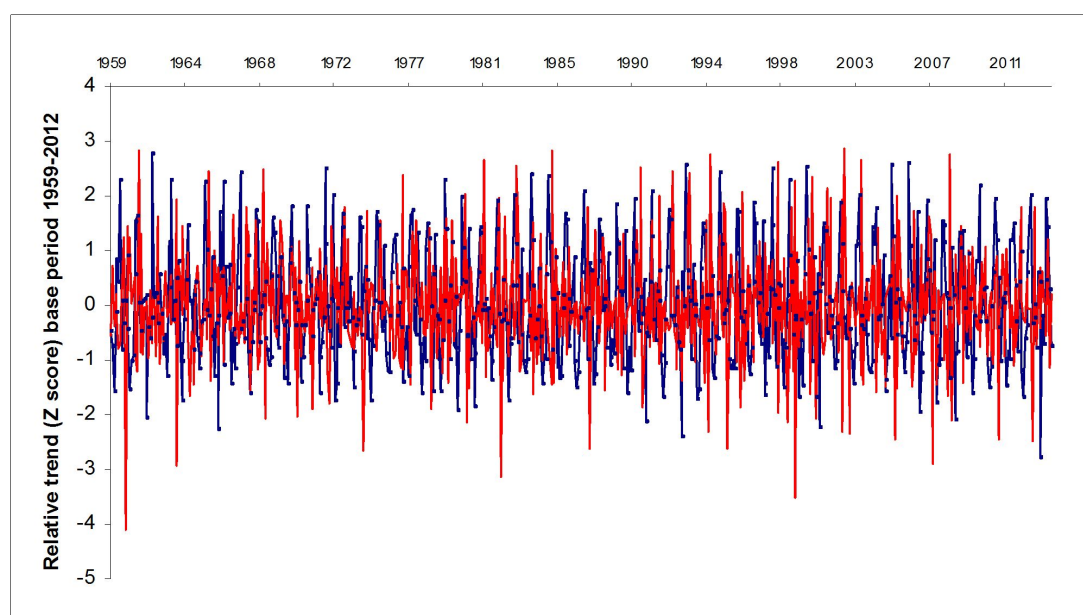


Figure 4. Z scored monthly data: second-difference atmospheric CO₂ (black dotted curve) compared to first-difference global surface temperature (red curve)

Table 4: OLS, using observations 1-650
Dependent variable: ZFDHad4GL

	<i>Coefficient</i>	<i>Std. Error</i>	<i>t-ratio</i>	<i>p-value</i>	
const	0.00276484	0.0359273	0.0770	0.93868	
Led3mZSDCO2	0.0986082	0.0359743	2.7411	0.00629	***

Led1mZFDHad4G	-0.418447	0.0386966	-10.8135	<0.00001	***
L					
Led2mZFDHad4G	-0.146011	0.0415859	-3.5111	0.00048	***
L					
Led3mZFDHad4G	-0.140405	0.0387674	-3.6217	0.00032	***
L					

Mean dependent var	0.002485	S.D. dependent var	1.003691
Sum squared resid	541.1463	S.E. of regression	0.915962
R-squared	0.172305	Adjusted R-squared	0.167172
F(4, 645)	33.56815	P-value(F)	1.84e-25
Log-likelihood	-862.7432	Akaike criterion	1735.486
Schwarz criterion	1757.871	Hannan-Quinn	1744.169
rho	-0.010671	Durbin-Watson	2.021077

LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -

Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Test statistic: LMF = 1.28767

with p-value = $P(F(11,634) > 1.28767) = 0.227098$

Monthly data: Second difference CO₂ and first difference temp, 3x13mma smoothing

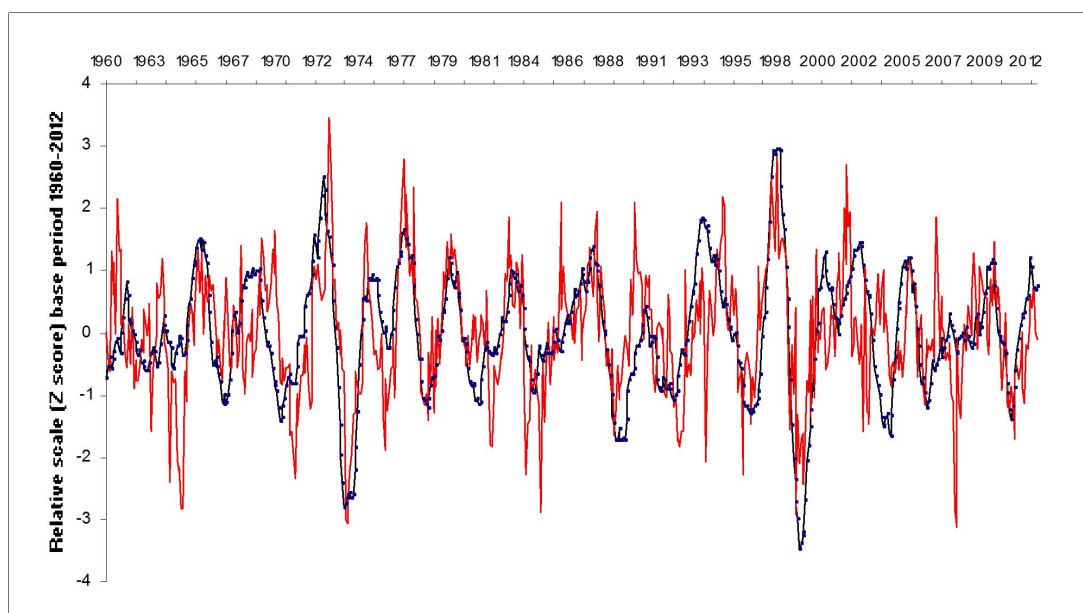


Figure 5. Z scored monthly data smoothed by 13-month moving average: second-difference atmospheric CO₂ (black dotted curve) compared to first-difference global surface temperature (red curve)

Table 5: OLS, using observations 1-650
Dependent variable: Z13mmaFDZHad4G1

		Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value	
const		0.0201245	0.0260442	0.7727	0.43998	
Z13mmaSDZ2x13mCO2		0.166377	0.0299439	5.5563	<0.00001	***
led1mZ13mmaFDZHad4Gl		0.485095	0.038189	12.7025	<0.00001	***
led2mZ13mmaFDZHad4Gl		0.218271	0.0376337	5.7999	<0.00001	***
Mean dependent var	0.061759		S.D. dependent var	1.012336		
Sum squared resid	288.7032		S.E. of regression	0.665429		
R-squared	0.569909		Adjusted R-squared	0.56793		
F(3, 652)	287.9859		P-value(F)	5.40E-119		
Log-likelihood	-661.6138		Akaike criterion	1331.228		
Schwarz criterion	1349.172		Hannan-Quinn	1338.185		
rho	0.013684		Durbin-Watson	1.971948		

LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -
Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation
Test statistic: LMF = 1.5184
with p-value = $P(F(11,641) > 1.5184) = 0.120154$

Annual data: Second difference CO₂ and first difference temp

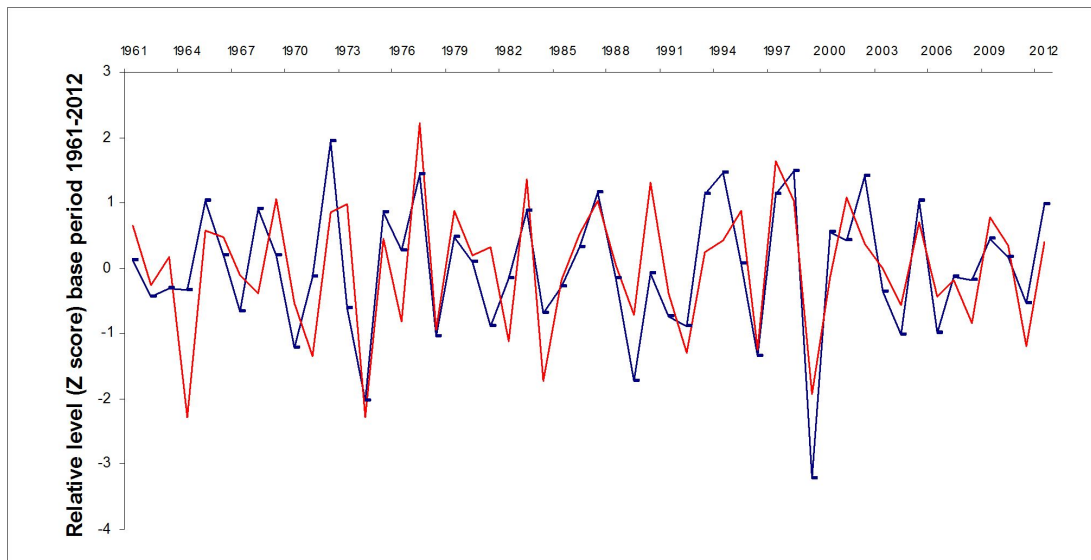


Figure 6. Z scored annual data: second-difference atmospheric CO₂ (black dotted curve) compared to first-difference global surface temperature (red curve)

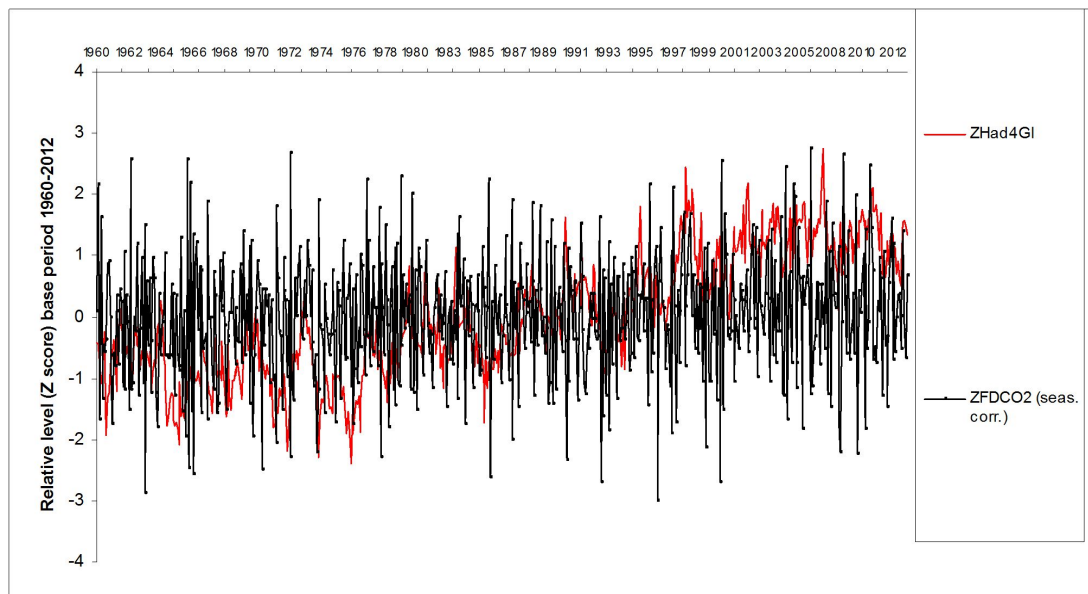
Table 6: OLS, using observations 1-52
Dependent variable: ZFDAnnHad4Gl

		Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value	
1	const	0	0.100406	0	1	
2	ZSDAnnCO2	0.697174	0.101385	6.8765	<0.00001	***
3						
4						
5	Mean dependent var	0		S.D. dependent var	1	
6	Sum squared resid	26.21139		S.E. of regression	0.724036	
7	R-squared	0.486051		Adjusted R-squared	0.475772	
8	F(1, 50)	47.28595		P-value(F)	9.36E-09	
9	Log-likelihood	-55.97351		Akaike criterion	115.947	
10	Schwarz criterion	119.8495		Hannan-Quinn	117.4431	
11	rho	-0.289599		Durbin-Watson	2.561752	

12
 13
 14 LM test for autocorrelation up to order 10 -
 15 Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation
 16 Test statistic: LMF = 1.83677
 17 with p-value = $P(F(10,40) > 1.83677) = 0.0850608$
 18
 19
 20
 21

22 Monthly data, FDCO2 NOAA seascorr, no further 23 smoothing

24



25
 26 Figure 7. Z scored monthly data, : first-difference atmospheric CO₂ (NOAA
 27 seasonally corrected) (black dotted curve) compared to level of global surface
 28 temperature (red curve)
 29

30 Table 7: OLS, using observations 1-649
 31 Dependent variable: ZHad4GI
 32

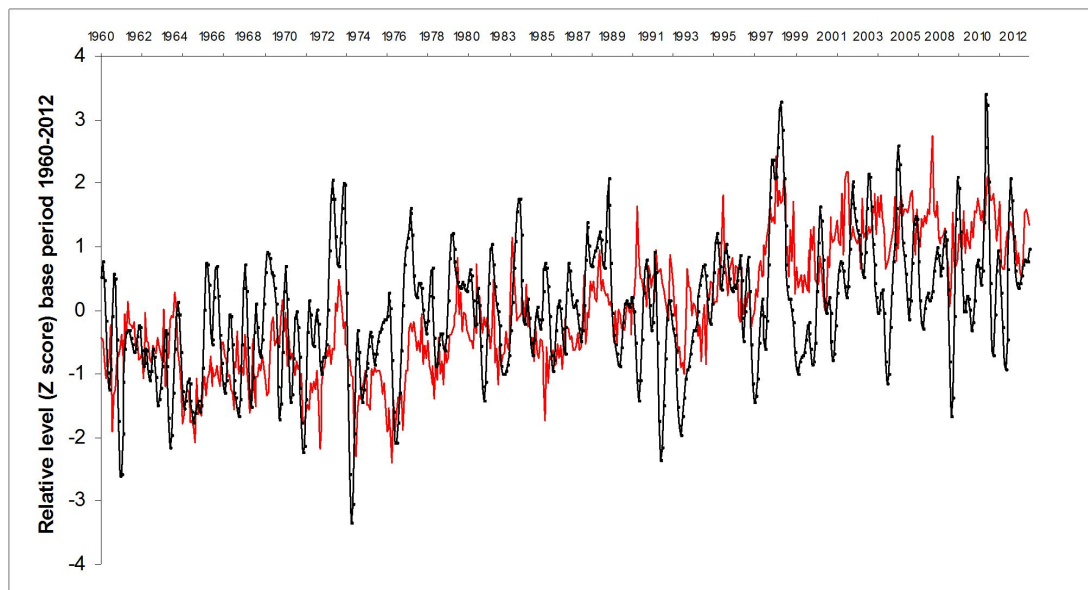
33		Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value
----	--	-------------	------------	---------	---------

1	const	0.00164552	0.0164019	0.1003	0.92012	
2	Led5mZFDCO2 seascorr	0.0337206	0.0164708	2.0473	0.04103	**
3	led1mZHad4Gl	0.685278	0.0380884	17.9918	<0.00001	***
4	Led1mZHad4Gl	0.237719	0.0381737	6.2273	<0.00001	***
5						
6	Mean dependent var	0.005216	S.D. dependent var	1.006416		
7	Sum squared resid	112.5346	S.E. of regression	0.417699		
8	R-squared	0.828542	Adjusted R-squared	0.827745		
9	F(3, 645)	1038.955	P-value(F)	1.90E-246		
10	Log-likelihood	-352.3114	Akaike criterion	712.6229		
11	Schwarz criterion	730.5246	Hannan-Quinn	719.567		
12	rho	0.009035	Durbin-Watson	1.959372		

13
14 LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -
15 Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation
16 Test statistic: LMF = 3.38672
17 with p-value = $P(F(11,634) > 3.38672) = 0.000142093$
18
19
20

21 Monthly data, FDCO2seascorr 4x3mma smooth

22



23

24 Figure 8. Z scored monthly data: first-difference atmospheric CO₂ (NOAA seasonally
25 corrected) smoothed by 4 3month moving averages (black dotted curve) compared to
26 level of global surface temperature (red curve)

27

28

29 Table 8: OLS, using observations 1-632

30 Dependent variable: ZHad4Gl

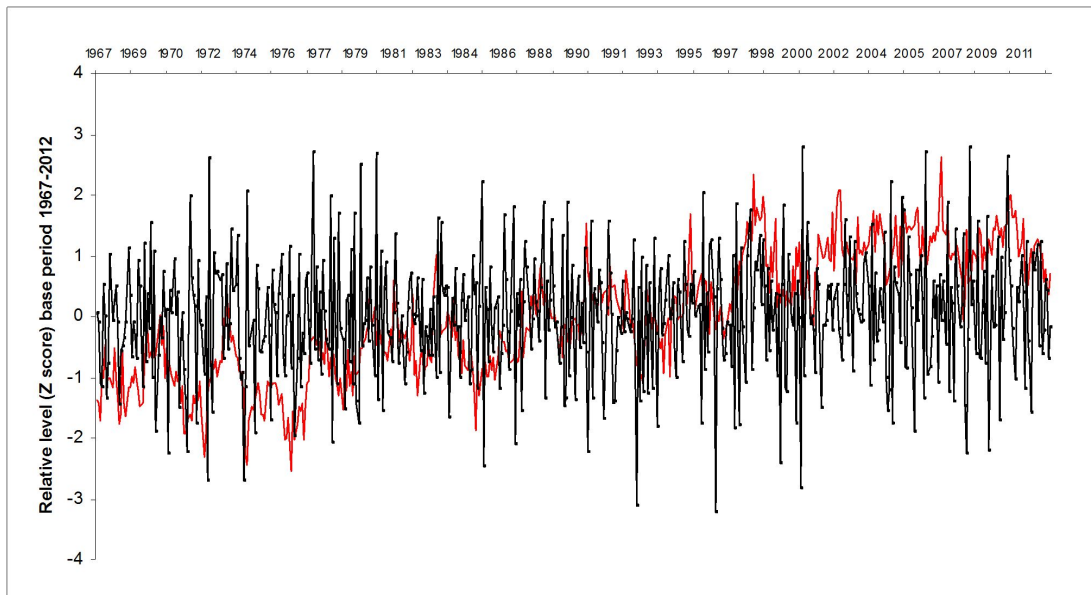
31

32		Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value	
33	const	0.00607628	0.0149984	0.4051	0.68552	
34	Z4x3mmaFDCO2seascorr	0.0377393	0.0173021	2.1812	0.02954	**

1	l1ZHad4Gl	0.565126	0.0396178	14.2644	<0.00001	***
2	l2ZHad4Gl	0.255092	0.0456426	5.5889	<0.00001	***
3	l3ZHad4Gl	-0.0148978	0.0456096	-0.3266	0.74405	
4	l4ZHad4Gl	0.130828	0.0394726	3.3144	0.00097	***
5						
6	Mean dependent var	0.004336	S.D. dependent var	1.001443		
7	Sum squared resid	88.96325	S.E. of regression	0.37698		
8	R-squared	0.859418	Adjusted R-squared	0.858295		
9	F(5, 626)	765.3852	P-value(F)	6.70E-264		
10	Log-likelihood	-277.1987	Akaike criterion	566.3974		
11	Schwarz criterion	593.0907	Hannan-Quinn	576.7643		
12	rho	-0.008269	Durbin-Watson	2.016528		

15 LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -
 16 Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation
 17 Test statistic: LMF = 1.38344
 18 with p-value = $P(F(11,615) > 1.38344) = 0.176079$

19 Monthly data, FDCO2 TRAMO seasonal
 20 adjustment no further smooth



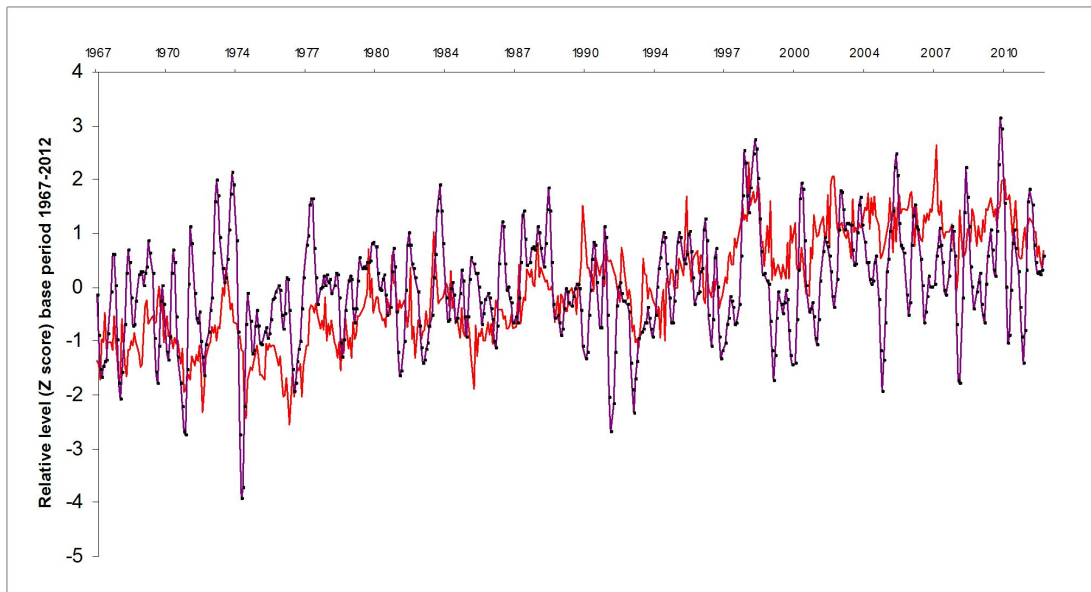
21
 22 Figure 9. Z scored monthly data: first-difference atmospheric CO₂ (TRAMO
 23 seasonally corrected) (black dotted curve) compared to level of global surface
 24 temperature (red curve)

25
 26
 27 Table 9: OLS, using observations 1-541
 28 Dependent variable: ZHad4Gl

30		Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value	
31	const	0.00580134	0.0165292	0.351	0.72574	
32	Led1ZFDCO2_TRAMO		0.0169459	0.016621	1.0195	0.3084

1 L1ZHad4GI 0.594865 0.0405482 14.6706 <0.00001 ***
 2 L2ZHad4GI 0.342522 0.0404153 8.4751 <0.00001 ***
 3
 4 Mean dependent var 0.008321 S.D. dependent var 0.996424
 5 Sum squared resid 79.36784 S.E. of regression 0.384446
 6 R-squared 0.851966 Adjusted R-squared 0.851139
 7 F(3, 537) 1030.179 P-value(F) 3.00E-222
 8 Log-likelihood -248.4681 Akaike criterion 504.9361
 9 Schwarz criterion 522.1098 Hannan-Quinn 511.6522
 10 rho -0.020425 Durbin-Watson 2.035772
 11
 12 LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -
 13 Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation
 14 Test statistic: LMF = 1.65967
 15 with p-value = $P(F(11, 526) > 1.65967) = 0.0792997$
 16
 17
 18

19 Monthly data, FDCO2 TRAMO seasonal
 20 adjustment plus further 4X3mma smoothing



21
 22
 23 Figure 10. Z scored monthly data: first-difference atmospheric CO₂ (TRAMO
 24 seasonally corrected) smoothed by three 3-month moving averages (black dotted
 25 curve) compared to level of global surface temperature (red curve)
 26

27
 28 Table 10: OLS, using observations 1-540
 29 Dependent variable: ZHad4GI
 30

	Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value	
31 const	-0.0518209	0.0345242	-1.501	0.13394	
32 Led1m3x3mmaFDCO2_TRAMO	0.50309	0.238916	2.1057	0.03569	**
33 Led1mZHad4GI	0.589466	0.040646	14.5024	<0.00001	***

1 Led2mZHad4G1 0.333687 0.0404246 8.2545 <0.00001 ***

2

3 Mean dependent var 0.133697 S.D. dependent var 0.988703

4 Sum squared resid 77.36309 S.E. of regression 0.379913

5 R-squared 0.853171 Adjusted R-squared 0.852349

6 F(3, 536) 1038.164 P-value(F) 8.70E-223

7 Log-likelihood -241.6008 Akaike criterion 491.2016

8 Schwarz criterion 508.3678 Hannan-Quinn 497.9152

9 rho -0.021301 Durbin-Watson 2.041103

10

11 LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -

12 Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

13 Test statistic: LMF = 1.65475

14 with p-value = $P(F(11,525) > 1.65475) = 0.0805097$

15

16

17

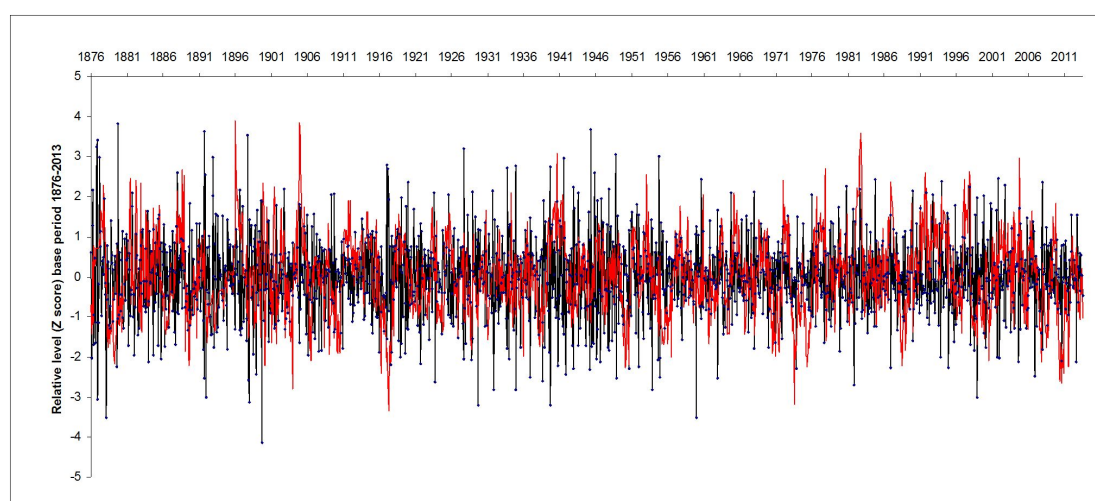
18

19

20 Monthly data, ZFDHad4G1 and reverse SOI, no

21 smoothing

22



23

24 Figure 11. Z scored monthly data: first-difference atmospheric CO₂ (TRAMO

25 seasonally corrected) smoothed by three 3-month moving averages (black dotted

26 curve) compared to level of global surface temperature (red curve)

27

28

29 Table 11: OLS, using observations 1-1647

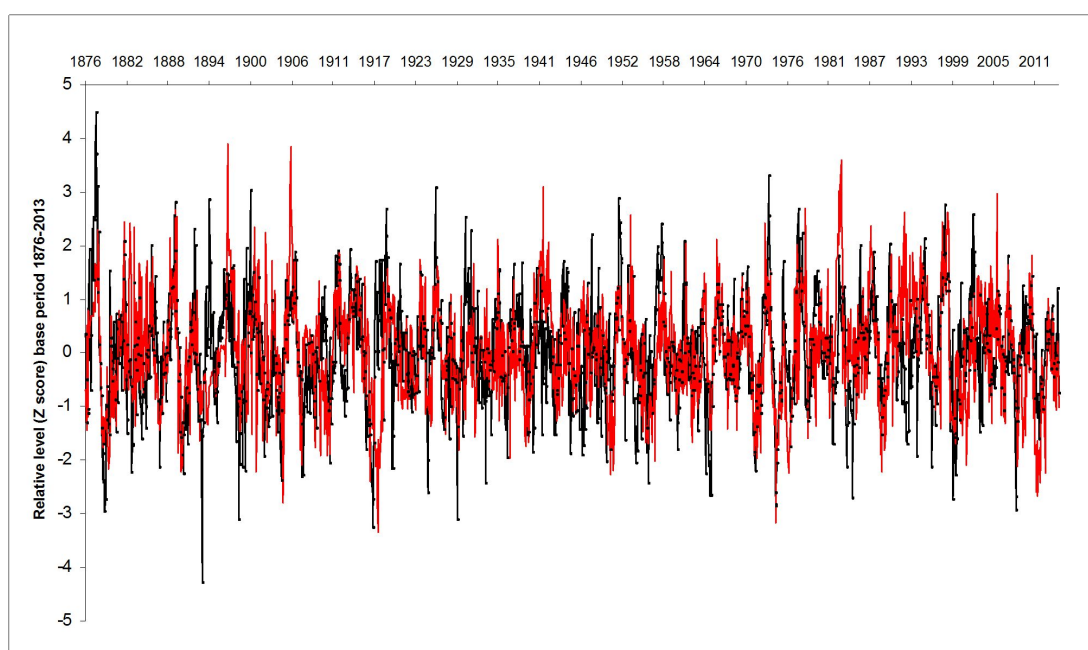
30 Dependent variable: ZReverseSOI

	Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value	
32 const	0.000821969	0.0182354	0.0451	0.96405	
33 ZFDZHad4G1	0.0551914	0.018288	3.0179	0.00258	***
34 L1ZReverseSOI	0.47422	0.0244903	19.3636	<0.00001	***
35 L2ZReverseSOI	0.187349	0.0266996	7.0169	<0.00001	***

1 L3ZReverseSOI 0.0874809 0.0244789 3.5737 0.00036 ***
2
3 Mean dependent var 0.002695 S.D. dependent var 1.000409
4 Sum squared resid 899.2797 S.E. of regression 0.74005
5 R-squared 0.454104 Adjusted R-squared 0.452774
6 F(4, 1642) 341.4746 P-value(F) 5.50E-214
7 Log-likelihood -1838.678 Akaike criterion 3687.356
8 Schwarz criterion 3714.39 Hannan-Quinn 3697.38
9 rho -0.007240 Durbin-Watson 2.01295

10
11 LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -
12 Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation
13 Test statistic: LMF = 1.69657
14 with p-value = $P(F(11,1631) > 1.69657) = 0.0685144$
15
16
17
18

19 Monthly data, ZFDHad4G1 smoothed by 13mma,
20 and reverse SOI
21



22
23 Figure 12. Z scored monthly data: led 3 month first-difference global surface
24 temperature smoothed by a 13-month moving average (black dotted curve) compared
25 to level of (reverse) Southern Oscillation Index (red curve)

26
27
28 Table 12 : OLS, using observations 1-1648
29 Dependent variable: ZReverseSOI
30

31

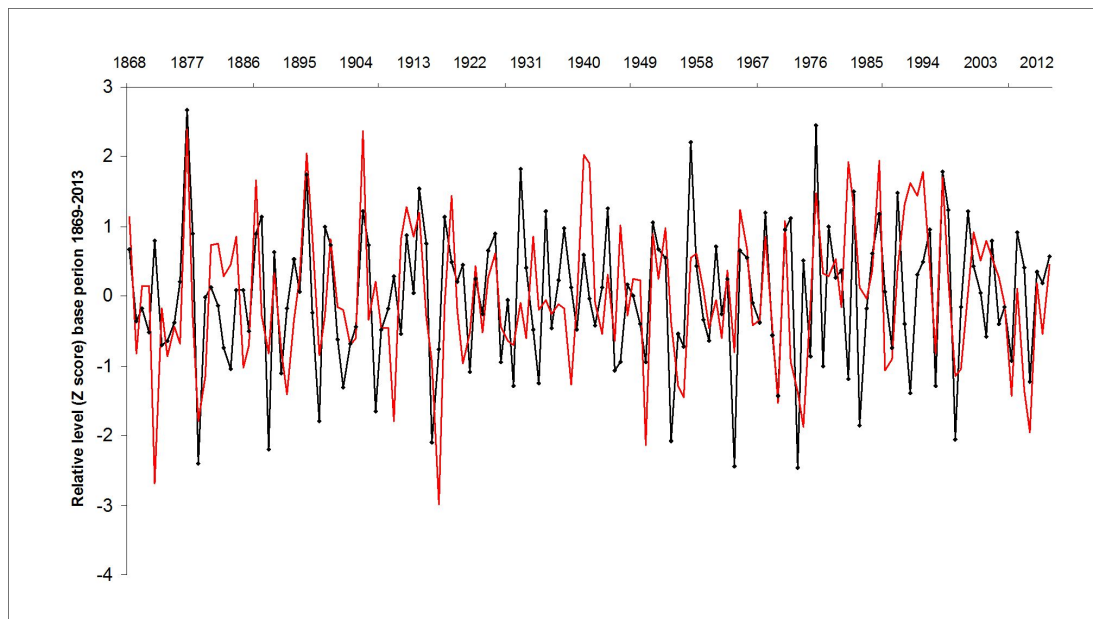
	Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value
--	-------------	------------	---------	---------

1	const	0.000305	0.0179903	0.017	0.98646	
2	Led3mZ13mmaFDHad4GI	0.14137	0.019169	7.374	<0.00001	***
3	L1ZReverseSOI	0.442205	0.0245285	18.028	<0.00001	***
4	L2ZReverseSOI	0.172003	0.0264475	6.5036	<0.00001	***
5	L3ZReverseSOI	0.0818258	0.0241703	3.3854	0.00073	***
6						
7	Mean dependent var	0.002074		S.D. dependent var	1.0004	
8	Sum squared resid	876.331		S.E. of regression	0.7303	
9	R-squared	0.468372		Adjusted R-squared	0.4670	
10	F(4, 1643)	361.8771		P-value(F)	1.50E-2	
11	Log-likelihood	-1817.994		Akaike criterion	3645.9	
12	Schwarz criterion	3673.024		Hannan-Quinn	3656.0	
13	rho	-0.006071		Durbin-Watson	2.010102	

14
15 LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -
16 Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation
17 Test statistic: LMF = 1.15483
18 with p-value = $P(F(11,1632) > 1.15483) = 0.31415$

19 Annual data, ZFDHad4GI and reverse SOI

20



21
22 Figure 13. *Z annual* data: first-difference global surface temperature (black dotted
23 curve) compared to level of (reverse) Southern Oscillation Index (red curve)

24

25

26 Table 13: OLS, using observations 1-147
27 Dependent variable: reverseAnnSOI

28						
29		Coefficient	Std. Error	t-ratio	p-value	
30	const	0	0.0738511	0	1	
31	FDAnnHad4GI	0.451394	0.0741036	6.0914	<0.00001	***

1
2 Mean dependent var 0 S.D. dependent var 1
3 Sum squared resid 116.2516 S.E. of regression 0.895397
4 R-squared 0.203756 Adjusted R-squared 0.198265
5 F(1, 145) 37.10503 P-value(F) 9.57E-09
6 Log-likelihood -191.3353 Akaike criterion 386.6706
7 Schwarz criterion 392.6514 Hannan-Quinn 389.1007
8 rho 0.121635 Durbin-Watson 1.750504

9
10 LM test for autocorrelation up to order 11 -
11 Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation
12 Test statistic: LMF = 0.669798
13 with p-value = $P(F(11,134) > 0.669798) = 0.764953$

14

15

16

17 Table 14: Summary of dynamic regression results

18

	Condition	FDCO2 or FDHad4GI partial regression coefficient	Significance of independent variable (FDCO2, etc.) partial regression coefficient (p-value)	Adjusted R- square of entire model	LMF p- value (green indicates no significant auto- correlation at order tested)
Monthly: FDCO2 and temperature (Hadcrut4GI)	Monthly, no filter	0.027	0.0684 *	0.862	0.290
	Monthly, filtered (2x13mma)	0.102	<0.00001 ***	0.861	0.341
Monthly: FDCO2_NOAAseascorr and Hadcrut4GI	Monthly, no filter	0.034	0.0410 **	0.828	0.00014
	Monthly, filtered (4x3mma)	0.038	0.02954 **	0.858	0.176
Monthly: FDCO2_TRAMO and Had4GI	Monthly, no filter	0.017	0.308	0.851	0.079
	Monthly, filtered (4x3mma)	0.503	0.0357 **	0.852	0.081
Annual (no seasonality to filter) FDCO2 and Hadcrut4GI		0.447	<0.00001 ***	0.862	0.554
SDCO2 and FDHad4GI	Monthly, no filter	0.099	0.00629 ***	0.167	0.227
	Monthly, filtered (2x13mma)	0.166	<0.00001 ***	0.568	0.120
	Annual (no seasonality to filter)	0.697	<0.00001 ***	0.476	0.085

FD temperature and (reverse) SOI	Monthly, no filter	0.057	0.00189 ***	0.453	0.053
	Monthly, filtered (2x13mma)	0.141	<0.00001 ***	0.466	0.239
	Annual (no seasonality to filter)	0.451	<0.00001 ***	0.198	0.562

Comment:

Thirteen analyses are summarised in the table. In all but one case, models were achieved with no significant autocorrelation remaining. The green highlighting shows results which are both statistically significant and show differenced CO2 correlated with temperature, or differenced temperature correlated with the SOI.

Of the 12 cases without significant autocorrelation, 10 are green highlighted, and one is light green. In other words, most of the approaches assessed above (i) support the findings of the paper, and (ii) the use of its particular seasonal smoothing method.

In more detail, it is seen firstly that, *even using raw data*, in three of the four instances assessed, the findings made in the paper using its smoothed data are supported.

Secondly, the highest partial regression coefficient p-value is seen for the smoothing for first-difference CO₂ used in the paper, 2x13mma.

The question of the best method to use is explored further using cross-correlogram analysis in Table 15 and Figure 15.

Table 15 also enables further assessment of the question of whether first difference CO₂ leads or lags global surface temperature. (Re Referee comment Page 2.

“...especially for testing sensitive questions such as phase shifts of one or two periods.”)

Table 15: Cross-correlogram analyses. Maximum correlation achieved for each analysis is highlighted in green

Correlation between:						
Lag	ZFDCO2 and Had4GI	ZFDCO2 NOAA seas corr and Had4gl	Z4x3mmaFDCO2 NOAA seas corr and had4gl	Z2x13mFDCO2 and Had4gl	FDCO2_TRAMO and Had4GI	4x3mmaFDCO2_TRAMO and Had4GI
-60	0.017	0.070	0.235	0.420	0.058	0.156
-59	0.011	0.058	0.246	0.434	0.046	0.165
-58	0.013	0.059	0.266	0.449	0.036	0.178
-57	0.015	0.079	0.291	0.466	0.061	0.196
-56	0.005	0.077	0.317	0.483	0.062	0.215
-55	0.002	0.102	0.335	0.501	0.084	0.230
-54	0.004	0.090	0.342	0.517	0.069	0.240

-53	0.021	0.093	0.344	0.534	0.067	0.249
-52	0.037	0.067	0.347	0.548	0.052	0.261
-51	0.053	0.104	0.357	0.560	0.089	0.276
-50	0.042	0.102	0.372	0.567	0.075	0.288
-49	0.024	0.096	0.386	0.571	0.077	0.297
-48	0.020	0.105	0.396	0.574	0.085	0.303
-47	0.023	0.114	0.401	0.576	0.107	0.308
-46	0.024	0.099	0.402	0.576	0.081	0.309
-45	0.026	0.106	0.399	0.575	0.092	0.306
-44	0.018	0.101	0.390	0.570	0.080	0.295
-43	0.007	0.104	0.375	0.564	0.081	0.277
-42	0.009	0.098	0.355	0.556	0.072	0.256
-41	0.020	0.081	0.335	0.552	0.053	0.240
-40	0.034	0.068	0.322	0.549	0.049	0.234
-39	0.051	0.093	0.317	0.545	0.072	0.240
-38	0.038	0.079	0.316	0.537	0.066	0.249
-37	0.022	0.088	0.317	0.528	0.075	0.256
-36	0.014	0.075	0.315	0.520	0.063	0.256
-35	0.016	0.083	0.314	0.514	0.071	0.250
-34	0.021	0.083	0.308	0.510	0.076	0.234
-33	0.024	0.090	0.301	0.507	0.068	0.215
-32	0.006	0.059	0.296	0.504	0.034	0.200
-31	-0.001	0.075	0.302	0.503	0.050	0.198
-30	0.003	0.075	0.318	0.505	0.047	0.209
-29	0.023	0.103	0.335	0.510	0.087	0.223
-28	0.042	0.100	0.342	0.516	0.079	0.229
-27	0.048	0.079	0.338	0.518	0.065	0.228
-26	0.040	0.089	0.327	0.517	0.074	0.224
-25	0.021	0.080	0.318	0.513	0.059	0.225
-24	0.014	0.072	0.316	0.511	0.052	0.232
-23	0.016	0.087	0.323	0.512	0.073	0.242
-22	0.020	0.084	0.333	0.513	0.069	0.250
-21	0.022	0.096	0.340	0.514	0.069	0.253
-20	0.012	0.092	0.338	0.514	0.080	0.247
-19	-0.001	0.092	0.328	0.514	0.077	0.234
-18	-0.001	0.081	0.315	0.515	0.060	0.220
-17	0.011	0.061	0.306	0.521	0.041	0.214
-16	0.041	0.088	0.306	0.531	0.057	0.221
-15	0.052	0.076	0.312	0.542	0.067	0.237
-14	0.047	0.091	0.322	0.552	0.080	0.254
-13	0.022	0.072	0.333	0.559	0.053	0.267
-12	0.019	0.102	0.345	0.571	0.086	0.278
-11	0.019	0.092	0.354	0.584	0.085	0.287
-10	0.026	0.093	0.361	0.598	0.091	0.294
-9	0.028	0.094	0.366	0.614	0.084	0.299
-8	0.018	0.094	0.377	0.629	0.084	0.308
-7	0.004	0.094	0.395	0.646	0.076	0.325
-6	0.008	0.098	0.422	0.662	0.088	0.353
-5	0.030	0.142	0.451	0.681	0.125	0.386
-4	0.047	0.117	0.471	0.698	0.114	0.415
-3	0.064	0.132	0.483	0.711	0.118	0.435
-2	0.052	0.122	0.487	0.715	0.131	0.446

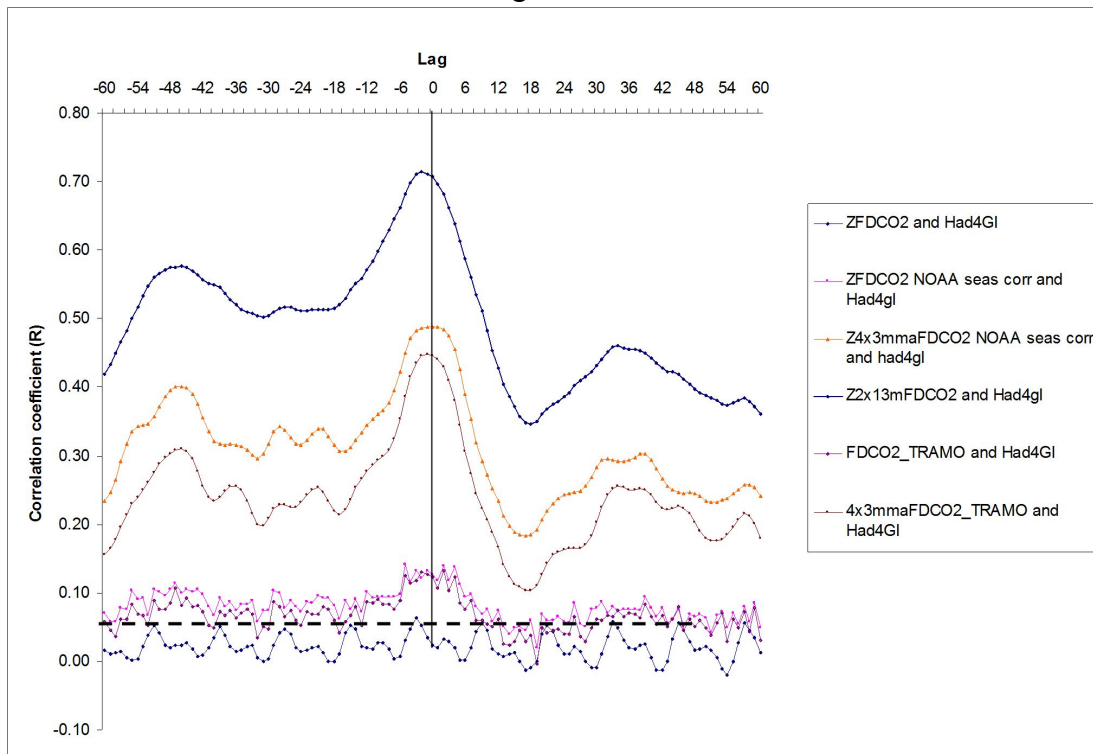
-1	0.034	0.133	0.488	0.712	0.126	0.448
0	0.023	0.127	0.488	0.707	0.123	0.447
1	0.020	0.118	0.487	0.696	0.107	0.440
2	0.032	0.139	0.485	0.682	0.133	0.431
3	0.030	0.118	0.475	0.663	0.103	0.411
4	0.019	0.137	0.456	0.639	0.124	0.381
5	0.002	0.112	0.426	0.612	0.085	0.344
6	0.002	0.093	0.390	0.587	0.076	0.307
7	0.021	0.098	0.353	0.561	0.089	0.273
8	0.044	0.080	0.320	0.536	0.059	0.245
9	0.056	0.068	0.293	0.511	0.060	0.224
10	0.045	0.076	0.271	0.482	0.055	0.207
11	0.019	0.057	0.252	0.453	0.050	0.189
12	0.011	0.075	0.233	0.427	0.061	0.167
13	0.007	0.051	0.213	0.404	0.026	0.142
14	0.010	0.040	0.197	0.386	0.024	0.123
15	0.012	0.049	0.188	0.372	0.029	0.112
16	0.000	0.051	0.184	0.358	0.046	0.108
17	-0.014	0.045	0.182	0.348	0.029	0.103
18	-0.009	0.060	0.185	0.346	0.038	0.103
19	0.000	0.020	0.192	0.350	-0.003	0.110
20	0.039	0.069	0.206	0.361	0.049	0.126
21	0.053	0.059	0.219	0.369	0.041	0.143
22	0.043	0.060	0.230	0.375	0.046	0.155
23	0.024	0.066	0.237	0.380	0.048	0.160
24	0.010	0.058	0.242	0.385	0.040	0.163
25	0.011	0.057	0.245	0.393	0.040	0.164
26	0.022	0.085	0.247	0.402	0.066	0.165
27	0.015	0.055	0.249	0.410	0.036	0.165
28	0.000	0.050	0.256	0.416	0.030	0.170
29	-0.010	0.076	0.268	0.422	0.048	0.183
30	-0.009	0.078	0.283	0.431	0.061	0.204
31	0.011	0.087	0.293	0.441	0.059	0.225
32	0.037	0.070	0.296	0.451	0.068	0.242
33	0.058	0.080	0.294	0.458	0.066	0.252
34	0.049	0.075	0.292	0.460	0.075	0.255
35	0.030	0.075	0.292	0.458	0.065	0.253
36	0.019	0.077	0.294	0.456	0.071	0.250
37	0.019	0.076	0.298	0.455	0.070	0.250
38	0.023	0.074	0.302	0.453	0.063	0.251
39	0.025	0.095	0.302	0.450	0.084	0.250
40	0.005	0.078	0.295	0.443	0.065	0.244
41	-0.013	0.066	0.282	0.435	0.054	0.233
42	-0.013	0.079	0.267	0.428	0.068	0.223
43	0.000	0.057	0.256	0.423	0.050	0.221
44	0.033	0.062	0.250	0.422	0.062	0.224
45	0.057	0.076	0.247	0.419	0.079	0.226
46	0.045	0.051	0.245	0.411	0.046	0.223
47	0.029	0.069	0.247	0.405	0.062	0.215
48	0.016	0.065	0.245	0.397	0.051	0.203
49	0.018	0.069	0.241	0.392	0.059	0.190
50	0.022	0.064	0.235	0.389	0.049	0.180

51	0.016	0.042	0.232	0.385	0.038	0.176
52	0.005	0.067	0.233	0.381	0.057	0.175
53	-0.011	0.073	0.235	0.375	0.070	0.179
54	-0.020	0.049	0.238	0.374	0.029	0.184
55	0.000	0.071	0.244	0.378	0.062	0.196
56	0.027	0.055	0.250	0.382	0.048	0.207
57	0.055	0.080	0.257	0.384	0.073	0.216
58	0.045	0.057	0.257	0.379	0.043	0.212
59	0.034	0.086	0.253	0.371	0.079	0.201
60	0.013	0.049	0.241	0.362	0.030	0.180

Table 15 shows, first, that, while there are some differences in the precise number of periods by which first-difference CO₂ leads temperature, the key point in this aspect of our study is supported - that in none of the six cases assessed does temperature lead first-difference CO₂. Two of these cases are new to the study – NOAA and TRAMO.

Figure 15 plots the data in Table 15.

Figure 15: Cross-correlograms between variously seasonally-adjusted first difference CO₂ time series and the Hadcrut4 global surface temperature time series. The dashed line shows the 0.05 level of statistical significance



The figure shows the following. First, it is of interest that there is very close conjunction between the two (NOAA and TRAMO) model-based methods of seasonal adjustment. Secondly, the 2x13mma FDCO2 series displays the highest correlation with temperature. Thus this observation, along with its displaying the highest

1 statistical significance in the dynamic regression analyses (see Table 14 above) is
2 support for its continued use as the method of seasonal adjustment in the paper.

3
4 We propose including these results in their entirety in a Supplement, and making this
5 reference to the Supplement in the text of the manuscript (Page 14, line 23):

6
7 Finally, seasonally adjusting the data by a range of alternative approaches did
8 not qualitatively change the results discussed in the paper. Results of these
9 analyses are given in the Supplement.

10
11
12
13
14
15 **Referee comment page 2:** *Something else that concerned me in these causality tests*
16 *is that although the series in question are being treated as stationary (acceptably in*
17 *my view) there are still “deterministic” upward drifts in the series. These need to be*
18 *fitted separately from the higher frequency components, to capture the required*
19 *“constant conjunction” specified in the definition of causality, and ensure that this is*
20 *not spurious. (Note that every linear trend is correlated with every other, by*
21 *construction!) The regressions ought to contain trend terms so that the data are, in*
22 *effect, de-trended, before correlations are computed. This does not appear to have*
23 *been done, and it should be.*

24
25 This question is addressed by running and comparing vector autoregression (VAR)
26 analyses with and without trend terms.

27
28 It is noted that the lag lengths required for the VARs are chosen using the AIC
29 criterion. This is a conservative test. As Lutkepohl and Kratzig (2004) note (pages
30 152-153):

31
32 The larger number of lagged differences ... is always the number suggested by
33 AIC, whereas the lower number is the proposal of the HQ criterion. Recall that
34 choosing the order too small can lead to size distortions for the tests while
35 selecting too large an order may imply reductions in power.

36
37
38 In what follows unit root and lag detection pre-tests required for the two VARs are
39 first carried out. These are followed by the two VARS themselves. Results are then
40 discussed. In the tables highlighting is used to indicate key results.

41
42
43
44
45
46 **Table 16: Augmented Dickey-Fuller tests for unit root for first-difference CO₂**

47
48 Augmented Dickey-Fuller test for Z2x13mmaFDCO2
49 including 16 lags of (1-L)Z2x13mmaFDCO2
50 (max was 17, criterion modified AIC)

1 sample size 641
 2 unit-root null hypothesis: $a = 1$
 3
 4 test without constant
 5 model: $(1-L)y = (a-1)*y(-1) + \dots + e$
 6 1st-order autocorrelation coeff. for e : -0.002
 7 lagged differences: $F(16, 624) = 93.524$ [0.0000]
 8 estimated value of $(a - 1)$: -0.00942986
 9 test statistic: $\tau_{nc}(1) = -2.36994$
 10 asymptotic p-value 0.0172
 11
 12 test with constant
 13 model: $(1-L)y = b_0 + (a-1)*y(-1) + \dots + e$
 14 1st-order autocorrelation coeff. for e : -0.002
 15 lagged differences: $F(16, 623) = 93.354$ [0.0000]
 16 estimated value of $(a - 1)$: -0.00939305
 17 test statistic: $\tau_c(1) = -2.35964$
 18 asymptotic p-value 0.1535
 19
 20 with constant and trend
 21 model: $(1-L)y = b_0 + b_1*t + (a-1)*y(-1) + \dots + e$
 22 1st-order autocorrelation coeff. for e : 0.000
 23 lagged differences: $F(16, 622) = 95.210$ [0.0000]
 24 estimated value of $(a - 1)$: -0.0313915
 25 test statistic: $\tau_{ct}(1) = -4.26113$
 26 asymptotic p-value 0.003549
 27
 28 The ADF test indicates that for the first-difference CO₂ data, VARS can be run
 29 straightforwardly for tests without constant and for tests with constant and trend but
 30 not for tests with constant alone.
 31
 32
 33
 34 Table 17: Augmented Dickey-Fuller test for ZHad4Gl
 35 including 7 lags of $(1-L)ZHad4Gl$
 36 (max was 17, criterion modified AIC)
 37 sample size 650
 38 unit-root null hypothesis: $a = 1$
 39
 40 test without constant
 41 model: $(1-L)y = (a-1)*y(-1) + \dots + e$
 42 1st-order autocorrelation coeff. for e : 0.002
 43 lagged differences: $F(7, 642) = 15.533$ [0.0000]
 44 estimated value of $(a - 1)$: -0.0350251
 45 test statistic: $\tau_{nc}(1) = -2.24541$
 46 asymptotic p-value 0.02387
 47
 48 test with constant
 49 model: $(1-L)y = b_0 + (a-1)*y(-1) + \dots + e$
 50 1st-order autocorrelation coeff. for e : 0.002

1 lagged differences: $F(7, 641) = 15.536$ [0.0000]
2 estimated value of $(a - 1)$: -0.0348952
3 test statistic: $\tau_c(1) = -2.23534$
4 asymptotic p-value 0.1938

5
6 with constant and trend
7 model: $(1-L)y = b_0 + b_1*t + (a-1)*y(-1) + \dots + e$
8 1st-order autocorrelation coeff. for e : 0.002
9 lagged differences: $F(7, 640) = 8.542$ [0.0000]
10 estimated value of $(a - 1)$: -0.163601
11 test statistic: $\tau_{ct}(1) = -5.11451$
12 asymptotic p-value 0.0001075

13
14 As for the first-difference CO₂ data, the ADF test indicates that for the Hadcrut4GL
15 temperature data VARS can be run straightforwardly for tests without constant and
16 for tests with constant and trend but not for tests with constant alone.

17
18 -----

19 20 **VAR analysis 1 – no constant or trend**

21 22 23 **Table 18: Optimum lag length for VAR**

24
25 VAR system, maximum lag order 36 – no constant or trend

26
27 The asterisks below indicate the best (that is, minimized) values
28 of the respective information criteria, AIC = Akaike criterion,
29 BIC = Schwarz Bayesian criterion and HQC = Hannan-Quinn criterion.

30	31	lags	loglik	p(LR)	AIC	BIC	HQC
32	33	1	7.18572		-0.010243	0.018264	0.000836
34	34	2	235.29686	0.00000	-0.730858	-0.673843	-0.708699
35	35	3	248.28923	0.00003	-0.759772	-0.674249	-0.726534
36	36	4	257.57998	0.00095	-0.776784	-0.662754	-0.732466
37	37	5	261.97150	0.06676	-0.778043	-0.635505	-0.722646
38	38	6	277.88264	0.00000	-0.816343	-0.645297	-0.749866
39	39	7	282.70818	0.04673	-0.818997	-0.619444	-0.741441
40	40	8	299.89548	0.00000	-0.861400	-0.633339	-0.772764
41	41	9	300.92326	0.72554	-0.851843	-0.595274	-0.752128
42	42	10	307.05981	0.01543	-0.858713	-0.573637	-0.747918
43	43	11	313.15046	0.01605	-0.865436	-0.551851	-0.743561
44	44	12	335.85323	0.00000	-0.925573	-0.583481	-0.792619
45	45	13	336.91819	0.71188	-0.916136	-0.545536	-0.772102
46	46	14	427.84019	0.00000	-1.195628	-0.796520	-1.040515
47	47	15	438.41452	0.00030	-1.216767	-0.789152	-1.050574
48	48	16	455.90637	0.00000	-1.260149	-0.804027	-1.082877
49	49	17	461.74444	0.01993	-1.266059	-0.781429	-1.077708
50	50	18	466.49280	0.04981	-1.268466	-0.755328	-1.069034

1	19	469.52362	0.19459	-1.265349	-0.723704	-1.054839
2	20	475.38505	0.01954	-1.271335	-0.701182	-1.049744
3	21	482.05851	0.00970	-1.279931	-0.681270	-1.047261
4	22	485.15055	0.18582	-1.277011	-0.649843	-1.033262
5	23	492.11321	0.00754	-1.286538	-0.630862	-1.031709
6	24	509.98611	0.00000	-1.331145	-0.646961	-1.065237
7	25	539.07116	0.00000	-1.411804	-0.699113	-1.134817
8	26	541.08460	0.40238	-1.405417	-0.664218	-1.117350
9	27	612.09531	0.00000	-1.620885	-0.851179*	-1.321739
10	28	619.09157	0.00732	-1.630520	-0.832305	-1.320293
11	29	627.34628	0.00241	-1.644200*	-0.817478	-1.322895*
12	30	630.89450	0.13088	-1.642748	-0.787518	-1.310362
13	31	633.62100	0.24389	-1.638653	-0.754915	-1.295188
14	32	638.37697	0.04950	-1.641084	-0.728839	-1.286539
15	33	641.66155	0.16048	-1.638783	-0.698031	-1.273159
16	34	644.21450	0.27660	-1.634130	-0.664870	-1.257427
17	35	645.51207	0.62769	-1.625441	-0.627673	-1.237658
18	36	653.29252	0.00367	-1.637597	-0.611321	-1.238734

19

20 -----

21

22 **Table 19. VAR analysis 1 - no constant or trend**

23

24

25 VAR system, lag order 29

26 OLS estimates, observations 30-658 (T = 629)

27 Log-likelihood = 636.06379

28 Determinant of covariance matrix = 0.00045363642

29 AIC = -1.6536

30 BIC = -0.8340

31 HQC = -1.3352

32 Portmanteau test: LB(48) = 217.173, df = 76 [0.0000]

33

34 Equation 1: Z2x13mmaFDCO2

35

	<i>Coefficient</i>	<i>Std. Error</i>	<i>t-ratio</i>	<i>p-value</i>	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	1.72593	0.0413617	41.7277	<0.00001	***
_1					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.781579	0.0821668	-9.5121	<0.00001	***
_2					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0661491	0.0834604	0.7926	0.42835	
_3					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0260817	0.076265	-0.3420	0.73249	
_4					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0693752	0.0762971	0.9093	0.36359	
_5					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0421609	0.0758172	-0.5561	0.57837	
_6					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0711063	0.0757778	-0.9384	0.34846	
_7					

Z2x13mmaFDCO2_8	0.047906	0.0759431	0.6308	0.52841	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_9	-0.00711034	0.0761064	-0.0934	0.92560	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_10	-0.0289113	0.0760203	-0.3803	0.70386	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_11	0.246549	0.076003	3.2439	0.00125	***
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_12	0.127804	0.0766581	1.6672	0.09602	*
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_13	-1.26186	0.0769009	-16.4089	<0.00001	***
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_14	1.46629	0.0934632	15.6884	<0.00001	***
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_15	-0.680634	0.108196	-6.2908	<0.00001	***
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_16	0.0806417	0.0933387	0.8640	0.38797	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_17	0.0557084	0.0767349	0.7260	0.46815	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_18	0.0416344	0.0766399	0.5432	0.58717	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_19	-0.0486445	0.0760808	-0.6394	0.52283	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_20	-0.0407226	0.0762461	-0.5341	0.59348	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_21	0.0343481	0.0762676	0.4504	0.65262	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_22	-0.0170778	0.0762014	-0.2241	0.82275	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_23	0.0426641	0.0762064	0.5598	0.57580	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_24	0.24763	0.0764245	3.2402	0.00126	***
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_25	0.0518783	0.0771286	0.6726	0.50146	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_26	-0.793164	0.0771768	-10.2772	<0.00001	***
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_27	0.673644	0.0839021	8.0289	<0.00001	***
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_28	-0.324441	0.0819737	-3.9579	0.00009	***
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_29	0.138495	0.0412347	3.3587	0.00084	***
ZHad4Gl_1	0.0101494	0.00794208	1.2779	0.20179	
ZHad4Gl_2	0.00118148	0.00873495	0.1353	0.89245	
ZHad4Gl_3	-0.00784056	0.00888824	-0.8821	0.37808	
ZHad4Gl_4	-0.00435003	0.00889417	-0.4891	0.62497	
ZHad4Gl_5	-0.0123628	0.00890794	-1.3878	0.16573	
ZHad4Gl_6	0.00349266	0.00885988	0.3942	0.69357	

ZHad4Gl_7	-0.00876787	0.00885169	-0.9905	0.32233	
ZHad4Gl_8	0.00456575	0.00886092	0.5153	0.60657	
ZHad4Gl_9	-0.00234467	0.0088358	-0.2654	0.79083	
ZHad4Gl_10	-0.00883043	0.00880715	-1.0026	0.31646	
ZHad4Gl_11	0.000844746	0.00881626	0.0958	0.92370	
ZHad4Gl_12	0.00781879	0.0087901	0.8895	0.37411	
ZHad4Gl_13	-0.0148777	0.00879569	-1.6915	0.09129	*
ZHad4Gl_14	0.0112028	0.00887775	1.2619	0.20750	
ZHad4Gl_15	0.00806641	0.00889173	0.9072	0.36469	
ZHad4Gl_16	-0.005193	0.00886845	-0.5856	0.55840	
ZHad4Gl_17	0.00226975	0.0088638	0.2561	0.79799	
ZHad4Gl_18	0.000249724	0.00879491	0.0284	0.97736	
ZHad4Gl_19	-0.00607713	0.0087459	-0.6949	0.48743	
ZHad4Gl_20	0.0112006	0.00875814	1.2789	0.20146	
ZHad4Gl_21	-0.00086959	0.00876724	-0.0992	0.92102	
4					
ZHad4Gl_22	-0.00087501	0.00874311	-0.1001	0.92032	
3					
ZHad4Gl_23	-0.00620297	0.00873374	-0.7102	0.47785	
ZHad4Gl_24	-3.40208e-05	0.00873703	-0.0039	0.99689	
ZHad4Gl_25	0.00197494	0.00878987	0.2247	0.82231	
ZHad4Gl_26	-0.00316451	0.0087708	-0.3608	0.71838	
ZHad4Gl_27	-0.00881157	0.0087779	-1.0038	0.31588	
ZHad4Gl_28	0.0146304	0.00860441	1.7003	0.08961	*
ZHad4Gl_29	0.0159557	0.00787513	2.0261	0.04322	**

Mean dependent var	0.052991	S.D. dependent var	0.989697
Sum squared resid	2.544154	S.E. of regression	0.066750
R-squared	0.995876	Adjusted R-squared	0.995464
F(58, 571)	2377.275	P-value(F)	0.000000
rho	-0.017482	Durbin-Watson	2.032816

F-tests of zero restrictions:

All lags of Z2x13mmaFDCO2 F(29, 571) = 1994.8 [0.0000]

All lags of ZHad4Gl F(29, 571) = 1.0698 [0.3692]

All vars, lag 29 F(2, 571) = 8.1696 [0.0003]

Equation 2: ZHad4Gl

	<i>Coefficient</i>	<i>Std. Error</i>	<i>t-ratio</i>	<i>p-value</i>
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.351762	0.218073	1.6130	0.10729
_1				
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.160469	0.433212	-0.3704	0.71121
_2				
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0183659	0.440032	0.0417	0.96672
_3				
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.297947	0.402096	-0.7410	0.45901
_4				
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.560611	0.402265	1.3936	0.16397

<u>5</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.144199	0.399735	-0.3607	0.71843	
<u>6</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.423575	0.399527	-1.0602	0.28951	
<u>7</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.295925	0.400398	0.7391	0.46016	
<u>8</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.260102	0.401259	-0.6482	0.51711	
<u>9</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.230741	0.400805	0.5757	0.56505	
<u>10</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.200734	0.400714	-0.5009	0.61661	
<u>11</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.528353	0.404168	1.3073	0.19165	
<u>12</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-1.10078	0.405448	-2.7150	0.00683	***
<u>13</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	1.10679	0.492771	2.2461	0.02508	**
<u>14</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.243162	0.570447	-0.4263	0.67007	
<u>15</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.00763635	0.492114	0.0155	0.98762	
<u>16</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.606518	0.404573	-1.4992	0.13439	
<u>17</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.397971	0.404072	0.9849	0.32509	
<u>18</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.326914	0.401124	0.8150	0.41541	
<u>19</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.384669	0.401996	-0.9569	0.33902	
<u>20</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.420224	0.402109	1.0450	0.29644	
<u>21</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.360486	0.40176	-0.8973	0.36996	
<u>22</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.230553	0.401787	0.5738	0.56632	
<u>23</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.284056	0.402937	-0.7050	0.48112	
<u>24</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.195071	0.406649	0.4797	0.63162	
<u>25</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.534194	0.406903	-1.3128	0.18977	
<u>26</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.514871	0.442361	1.1639	0.24494	
<u>27</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0404195	0.432194	0.0935	0.92552	
<u>28</u>	Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.12579	0.217404	-0.5786	0.56309	
<u>29</u>	ZHad4Gl_1	0.459533	0.0418734	10.9743	<0.00001	***

ZHad4Gl_2	0.228872	0.0460537	4.9697	<0.00001	***
ZHad4Gl_3	-0.0136179	0.0468619	-0.2906	0.77147	
ZHad4Gl_4	0.0681717	0.0468932	1.4538	0.14656	
ZHad4Gl_5	0.00674787	0.0469658	0.1437	0.88581	
ZHad4Gl_6	-0.0438299	0.0467124	-0.9383	0.34849	
ZHad4Gl_7	0.0379334	0.0466692	0.8128	0.41666	
ZHad4Gl_8	0.0743408	0.0467178	1.5913	0.11210	
ZHad4Gl_9	-0.0259374	0.0465854	-0.5568	0.57790	
ZHad4Gl_10	0.0402099	0.0464344	0.8660	0.38688	
ZHad4Gl_11	-0.00953732	0.0464824	-0.2052	0.83750	
ZHad4Gl_12	-0.0105286	0.0463444	-0.2272	0.82036	
ZHad4Gl_13	0.0221907	0.0463739	0.4785	0.63247	
ZHad4Gl_14	-0.0191303	0.0468066	-0.4087	0.68291	
ZHad4Gl_15	-0.0239415	0.0468803	-0.5107	0.60976	
ZHad4Gl_16	-0.0267643	0.0467576	-0.5724	0.56727	
ZHad4Gl_17	0.0192374	0.046733	0.4116	0.68075	
ZHad4Gl_18	0.00459367	0.0463698	0.0991	0.92112	
ZHad4Gl_19	0.0720049	0.0461114	1.5615	0.11895	
ZHad4Gl_20	-0.0257433	0.0461759	-0.5575	0.57740	
ZHad4Gl_21	0.0172551	0.046224	0.3733	0.70907	
ZHad4Gl_22	-0.0212647	0.0460967	-0.4613	0.64475	
ZHad4Gl_23	0.0197747	0.0460473	0.4294	0.66776	
ZHad4Gl_24	0.124019	0.0460647	2.6923	0.00730	***
ZHad4Gl_25	0.0307578	0.0463433	0.6637	0.50715	
ZHad4Gl_26	-0.0435799	0.0462427	-0.9424	0.34638	
ZHad4Gl_27	-0.0885494	0.0462802	-1.9133	0.05621	*
ZHad4Gl_28	0.0259696	0.0453654	0.5725	0.56724	
ZHad4Gl_29	0.0257739	0.0415204	0.6208	0.53501	

1

Mean dependent var	0.020080	S.D. dependent var	1.005738
Sum squared resid	70.72152	S.E. of regression	0.351931
R-squared	0.888712	Adjusted R-squared	0.877602
F(58, 571)	78.61760	P-value(F)	1.6e-234
rho	0.000459	Durbin-Watson	1.998971

2

F-tests of zero restrictions:

3

All lags of Z2x13mmaFDCO2F(29, 571) = 2.3595 [0.0001]

4

All lags of ZHad4Gl F(29, 571) = 40.83 [0.0000]

5

All vars, lag 29 F(2, 571) = 0.33815 [0.7132]

6

7

8

For the system as a whole

9

Null hypothesis: the longest lag is 28

10

Alternative hypothesis: the longest lag is 29

11

Likelihood ratio test: Chi-square(4) = 18.6029 [0.0009]

12

13

14

15

16

17

VAR analysis 2 – trend included

Table 20. VAR analysis 2 - detection of optimal lag

VAR system, maximum lag order 36 – trend included

The asterisks below indicate the best (that is, minimized) values of the respective information criteria, AIC = Akaike criterion, BIC = Schwarz Bayesian criterion and HQC = Hannan-Quinn criterion.

lags	loglik	p(LR)	AIC	BIC	HQC
1	36.70207		-0.092290	-0.035274	-0.070131
2	253.77638	0.00000	-0.777416	-0.691893	-0.744177
3	267.15165	0.00002	-0.807562	-0.693531	-0.763244
4	275.59926	0.00203	-0.821863	-0.679324	-0.766465
5	281.21406	0.02410	-0.827055	-0.656009	-0.760578
6	299.10682	0.00000	-0.871726	-0.672173	-0.794170
7	303.50594	0.06635	-0.873009	-0.644948	-0.784373
8	317.09842	0.00002	-0.903853	-0.647285	-0.804138
9	318.76870	0.50253	-0.896362	-0.611286	-0.785567
10	327.97361	0.00103	-0.913098	-0.599514	-0.791224
11	336.76348	0.00149	-0.928500	-0.586408	-0.795546
12	364.32016	0.00000	-1.004245	-0.633645	-0.860211
13	367.92961	0.12476	-1.002989	-0.603882	-0.847876
14	444.46876	0.00000	-1.236234	-0.808619	-1.070041
15	456.36771	0.00009	-1.261632	-0.805510	-1.084360
16	470.70653	0.00001	-1.294876	-0.810246	-1.106525
17	474.44426	0.11280	-1.294033	-0.780895	-1.094602
18	477.57257	0.18079	-1.291230	-0.749585	-1.080719
19	480.23258	0.25601	-1.286921	-0.716768	-1.065331
20	484.88749	0.05381	-1.289027	-0.690367	-1.056358
21	491.75400	0.00820	-1.298244	-0.671076	-1.054495
22	495.61201	0.10255	-1.297788	-0.642112	-1.042959
23	503.76590	0.00263	-1.311144	-0.626961	-1.045236
24	523.01402	0.00000	-1.360174	-0.647482	-1.083186
25	557.15012	0.00000	-1.457074	-0.715875	-1.169007
26	559.18176	0.39751	-1.450745	-0.681039	-1.151599
27	622.54853	0.00000	-1.641635	-0.843421*	-1.331409*
28	628.88984	0.01294	-1.649163	-0.822442	-1.327858
29	635.36967	0.01147	-1.657137*	-0.801908	-1.324752
30	638.03464	0.25509	-1.652845	-0.769107	-1.309380
31	640.48257	0.29815	-1.647854	-0.735609	-1.293310
32	645.59597	0.03678	-1.651434	-0.710681	-1.285810
33	648.43487	0.22454	-1.647701	-0.678440	-1.270997
34	651.36807	0.20935	-1.644270	-0.646502	-1.256488
35	652.64971	0.63334	-1.635530	-0.609254	-1.236667
36	661.06225	0.00209	-1.649718	-0.594935	-1.239776

Table 20. VAR analysis 2 – trend included

VAR system, lag order 29
 OLS estimates, observations 30-658 (T = 629)
 Log-likelihood = 637.61808
 Determinant of covariance matrix = 0.00045140003
 AIC = -1.6522
 BIC = -0.8185
 HQC = -1.3283
 Portmanteau test: LB(48) = 219.26, df = 76 [0.0000]

Equation 1: Z2x13mmaFDCO2

	<i>Coefficient</i>	<i>Std. Error</i>	<i>t-ratio</i>	<i>p-value</i>	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	1.72161	0.0413889	41.5958	<0.00001	***
_1					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.778323	0.0820744	-9.4831	<0.00001	***
_2					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.066736	0.0833424	0.8007	0.42361	
_3					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0263525	0.0761566	-0.3460	0.72945	
_4					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0688404	0.0761892	0.9035	0.36662	
_5					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0418151	0.0757095	-0.5523	0.58095	
_6					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0709658	0.07567	-0.9378	0.34873	
_7					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0474232	0.0758355	0.6253	0.53200	
_8					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.00693413	0.0759981	-0.0912	0.92733	
_9					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0286644	0.0759122	-0.3776	0.70587	
_10					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.245987	0.0758956	3.2411	0.00126	***
_11					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.128783	0.0765513	1.6823	0.09306	*
_12					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-1.26004	0.0767996	-16.4068	<0.00001	***
_13					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	1.46186	0.0933702	15.6566	<0.00001	***
_14					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.678441	0.10805	-6.2789	<0.00001	***
_15					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0814008	0.093207	0.8733	0.38285	
_16					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0549384	0.0766271	0.7170	0.47369	
_17					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0412421	0.0765312	0.5389	0.59017	

_18					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0482152	0.0759729	-0.6346	0.52592	
_19					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0409021	0.0761376	-0.5372	0.59133	
_20					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0339944	0.0761593	0.4464	0.65551	
_21					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.0171144	0.0760929	-0.2249	0.82213	
_22					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0428004	0.076098	0.5624	0.57404	
_23					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.247376	0.0763159	3.2415	0.00126	***
_24					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0529869	0.0770218	0.6879	0.49177	
_25					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.791654	0.0770726	-10.2715	<0.00001	***
_26					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.670938	0.0837993	8.0065	<0.00001	***
_27					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.324589	0.0818571	-3.9653	0.00008	***
_28					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.139405	0.0411799	3.3853	0.00076	***
_29					
ZHad4Gl_1	0.00991418	0.0079321	1.2499	0.21186	
ZHad4Gl_2	0.00110205	0.00872266	0.1263	0.89950	
ZHad4Gl_3	-0.00784665	0.00887558	-0.8841	0.37703	
ZHad4Gl_4	-0.00443465	0.00888167	-0.4993	0.61776	
ZHad4Gl_5	-0.0124287	0.00889535	-1.3972	0.16289	
ZHad4Gl_6	0.00344782	0.00884731	0.3897	0.69690	
ZHad4Gl_7	-0.00882284	0.00883915	-0.9982	0.31863	
ZHad4Gl_8	0.00445706	0.00884856	0.5037	0.61466	
ZHad4Gl_9	-0.00241577	0.00882333	-0.2738	0.78434	
ZHad4Gl_10	-0.00893226	0.00879484	-1.0156	0.31024	
ZHad4Gl_11	0.000694529	0.00880419	0.0789	0.93715	
ZHad4Gl_12	0.00770992	0.00877784	0.8783	0.38013	
ZHad4Gl_13	-0.0149396	0.00878325	-1.7009	0.08950	*
ZHad4Gl_14	0.0109846	0.00886614	1.2389	0.21588	
ZHad4Gl_15	0.00790526	0.00887963	0.8903	0.37370	
ZHad4Gl_16	-0.00527712	0.00885598	-0.5959	0.55149	
ZHad4Gl_17	0.00215937	0.00885144	0.2440	0.80735	
ZHad4Gl_18	0.00018374	0.00878249	0.0209	0.98332	
ZHad4Gl_19	-0.00617904	0.00873368	-0.7075	0.47955	
ZHad4Gl_20	0.0111163	0.00874582	1.2710	0.20423	
ZHad4Gl_21	-0.00089272	0.00875477	-0.1020	0.91882	
ZHad4Gl_22	-0.00080851	0.00873076	-0.0926	0.92625	
8					
ZHad4Gl_23	-0.00613741	0.00872141	-0.7037	0.48190	
ZHad4Gl_24	-7.91095e-	0.00872464	-0.0091	0.99277	
05					
ZHad4Gl_25	0.00193099	0.0087774	0.2200	0.82595	

ZHad4Gl_26	-0.00313812	0.00875833	-0.3583	0.72025	
ZHad4Gl_27	-0.00884439	0.00876543	-1.0090	0.31340	
ZHad4Gl_28	0.0146501	0.00859216	1.7051	0.08873	*
ZHad4Gl_29	0.0162128	0.00786551	2.0613	0.03973	**
time	1.24186e-05	7.6587e-06	1.6215	0.10546	

Mean dependent var	0.052991	S.D. dependent var	0.989697
Sum squared resid	2.532473	S.E. of regression	0.066655
R-squared	0.995895	Adjusted R-squared	0.995477
F(59, 570)	2343.695	P-value(F)	0.000000
rho	-0.018122	Durbin-Watson	2.033779

F-tests of zero restrictions:

All lags of Z2x13mmaFDCO2F(29, 570) = 1952.6 [0.0000]

All lags of ZHad4Gl F(29, 570) = 1.0738 [0.3639]

All vars, lag 29 F(2, 570) = 8.3406 [0.0003]

Equation 2: ZHad4Gl

	<i>Coefficient</i>	<i>Std. Error</i>	<i>t-ratio</i>	<i>p-value</i>	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.344439	0.218668	1.5752	0.11577	
_1					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.154957	0.433619	-0.3574	0.72096	
_2					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.0193596	0.440318	0.0440	0.96495	
_3					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.298405	0.402354	-0.7416	0.45861	
_4					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.559706	0.402526	1.3905	0.16493	
_5					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.143613	0.399992	-0.3590	0.71970	
_6					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.423337	0.399783	-1.0589	0.29009	
_7					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.295107	0.400657	0.7366	0.46169	
_8					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.259804	0.401517	-0.6471	0.51786	
_9					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.231159	0.401063	0.5764	0.56459	
_10					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-0.201686	0.400975	-0.5030	0.61517	
_11					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	0.530009	0.404439	1.3105	0.19056	
_12					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	-1.09769	0.405751	-2.7053	0.00703	***
_13					
Z2x13mmaFDCO2	1.09929	0.493297	2.2284	0.02624	**
_14					

Z2x13mmaFDCO2_15	-0.23945	0.570856	-0.4195	0.67504	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_16	0.00892138	0.492435	0.0181	0.98555	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_17	-0.607821	0.40484	-1.5014	0.13381	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_18	0.397307	0.404333	0.9826	0.32621	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_19	0.327641	0.401384	0.8163	0.41468	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_20	-0.384973	0.402254	-0.9570	0.33895	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_21	0.419625	0.402368	1.0429	0.29744	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_22	-0.360548	0.402017	-0.8968	0.37018	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_23	0.230784	0.402044	0.5740	0.56618	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_24	-0.284486	0.403196	-0.7056	0.48074	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_25	0.196948	0.406925	0.4840	0.62858	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_26	-0.531638	0.407193	-1.3056	0.19221	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_27	0.510289	0.442732	1.1526	0.24956	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_28	0.040169	0.432471	0.0929	0.92603	
Z2x13mmaFDCO2_29	-0.12425	0.217563	-0.5711	0.56816	
ZHad4Gl_1	0.459135	0.0419072	10.9560	<0.00001	***
ZHad4Gl_2	0.228737	0.0460839	4.9635	<0.00001	***
ZHad4Gl_3	-0.0136282	0.0468919	-0.2906	0.77144	
ZHad4Gl_4	0.0680285	0.046924	1.4498	0.14768	
ZHad4Gl_5	0.00663623	0.0469963	0.1412	0.88776	
ZHad4Gl_6	-0.0439058	0.0467425	-0.9393	0.34797	
ZHad4Gl_7	0.0378404	0.0466994	0.8103	0.41811	
ZHad4Gl_8	0.0741568	0.0467491	1.5863	0.11323	
ZHad4Gl_9	-0.0260578	0.0466158	-0.5590	0.57639	
ZHad4Gl_10	0.0400376	0.0464653	0.8617	0.38923	
ZHad4Gl_11	-0.00979162	0.0465147	-0.2105	0.83335	
ZHad4Gl_12	-0.0107129	0.0463755	-0.2310	0.81740	
ZHad4Gl_13	0.0220859	0.0464041	0.4759	0.63429	
ZHad4Gl_14	-0.0194998	0.046842	-0.4163	0.67736	
ZHad4Gl_15	-0.0242143	0.0469133	-0.5162	0.60595	
ZHad4Gl_16	-0.0269067	0.0467883	-0.5751	0.56547	
ZHad4Gl_17	0.0190505	0.0467643	0.4074	0.68389	
ZHad4Gl_18	0.00448196	0.0464	0.0966	0.92308	
ZHad4Gl_19	0.0718324	0.0461421	1.5568	0.12008	
ZHad4Gl_20	-0.0258862	0.0462063	-0.5602	0.57554	

ZHad4Gl_21	0.0172159	0.0462536	0.3722	0.70988	
ZHad4Gl_22	-0.0211521	0.0461267	-0.4586	0.64672	
ZHad4Gl_23	0.0198857	0.0460773	0.4316	0.66622	
ZHad4Gl_24	0.123943	0.0460944	2.6889	0.00738	***
ZHad4Gl_25	0.0306834	0.0463731	0.6617	0.50845	
ZHad4Gl_26	-0.0435352	0.0462724	-0.9408	0.34718	
ZHad4Gl_27	-0.0886049	0.0463099	-1.9133	0.05621	*
ZHad4Gl_28	0.026003	0.0453945	0.5728	0.56699	
ZHad4Gl_29	0.0262092	0.0415554	0.6307	0.52849	
time	2.10237e-05	4.04628e-05	0.5196	0.60356	

Mean dependent var	0.020080	S.D. dependent var	1.005738
Sum squared resid	70.68804	S.E. of regression	0.352156
R-squared	0.888764	Adjusted R-squared	0.877446
F(59, 570)	77.19086	P-value(F)	1.2e-233
rho	0.000443	Durbin-Watson	1.998998

F-tests of zero restrictions:

All lags of Z2x13mmaFDCO2F(29, 570) = 2.2811 [0.0002]

All lags of ZHad4Gl F(29, 570) = 39.45 [0.0000]

All vars, lag 29 F(2, 570) = 0.3401 [0.7118]

For the system as a whole

Null hypothesis: the longest lag is 28

Alternative hypothesis: the longest lag is 29

Likelihood ratio test: Chi-square(4) = 18.9972 [0.0008]

These results show that when trend is included in the VAR it is insignificant; and that models both with and without trend, as in the paper, show causality from first-difference CO₂ to temperature, and not from temperature to first-difference CO₂.

Referee third major comment: *My third major comment concerns the new section on NDVI. Interesting correlations for sure (subject to the caveats above), but the discussion goes far out on a limb and is, for my taste, unacceptably speculative. First, the series constructed as the difference of standardized CO₂ and standardized temperature is a proxy for anything only by a severe stretch of the imagination. Surely, GCMs must (at best) link temperature projections to a particular fraction of projected CO₂. (See comment 10 below.) Even if we accept the suggestion that GCM projections are linear in CO₂ concentration, the simple difference between CO₂ and temperature may or may not capture (in the “constant conjunction” sense) the true forecast discrepancy. Hence, the correlation with NDVI is either interesting by chance, or spurious. I would need firmer evidence to be convinced. The discussion in Section 5 reads like off-the-cuff theorising of the most casual sort. Of course, there is ample evidence, supported by sound theory, for the hypothesis that higher CO₂ concentrations are “greening” the planet. To that extent, the authors have a good point. However, it seems to me that their model (involving the second differences of CO₂, etc.) needs to be much more carefully derived and argued than it is at present.*

1 *It's not good enough to simply report a curious correlation and extrapolate from it a*
2 *whole theory of the biosphere, This seems like blatant data mining.*

3
4 *My suggestion to the authors is to subtract the section on NDVI, as ample material for*
5 *a new paper although a good deal of additional work is called for. Then, to redraft*
6 *the first part of the paper taking note of the various comments offered here.*

7
8
9 Response: The points made are valued and the suggestion is accepted.

10
11 The NDVI section is redone and simplified in an attempt to be the minimum
12 necessary to illustrate the point that further NDVI research could be conducted; and
13 the Discussion is amended accordingly.

14
15 The two proposed new sections are as follows:

16 **4.4 Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI)**

17
18
19 Using the Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) time series as a
20 measure of the activity of the land biosphere, this section now investigates the
21 land biosphere as a candidate mechanism for the issue, identified in the
22 Introduction, of the increasing difference between the observed global surface
23 temperature trend and that suggested by general circulation climate models.

24
25 The trend in the terrestrial CO₂ sink is estimated annually as part of the
26 assessment of the well-known global carbon budget (Le Quere et al. 2014). It
27 is noted that there is a risk of circular argument concerning correlations
28 between the terrestrial CO₂ sink and interannual (first-difference) CO₂ because
29 the terrestrial CO₂ sink is defined as the residual of the global carbon budget
30 (Le Quere et al. 2014). By contrast, the Normalized Difference Vegetation
31 Index (NDVI) involves direct (satellite-derived) measurement of terrestrial
32 plant activity. For this reason and because, of the two series, only NDVI is
33 provided in monthly form, we will use only NDVI in what follows.

34 **4.4.1. Preparation of the global NDVI series used in this paper**

35
36
37 Globally aggregated GIMMS NDVI data from the Global Land Cover Facility
38 site is available from 1980 to 2006. This dataset is referred to here as NDVIG.
39

1 Spatially disaggregated GIMMS NDVI data from the GLCF site is available
2 from 1980 to the end of 2013. An analogous global aggregation of this
3 spatially disaggregated GIMMS NDVI data – from 1985 to end 2013 – was
4 obtained from the Institute of Surveying, Remote Sensing and Land
5 Information, University of Natural Resources and Life Sciences, Vienna. This
6 dataset is abbreviated to NDVIV.

7
8 Pooling the two series enabled the longest time span of data aggregated at
9 global level. The two series were pooled as follows. Figure 10 shows the
10 appearance of the two series. Each series is Z-scored by the same common
11 period of overlap (1985-2006). The extensive period of overlap can be seen, as
12 can the close similarity in trend between the two series. The figure also shows
13 that the seasonal adjustment smoothings vary between the two series.
14 Seasonality was removed for the NDVIV series using the 13 month moving
15 average smoothing used throughout this paper. This required two passes using
16 the 13 month moving average, which leads to a smoother result than seen for
17 the NDVIG series.

18
19 Pretis and Hendry (2013) observe that pooling data (i) from very different
20 measurement systems and (ii) displaying different behaviour in the sub-
21 samples can lead to errors in the estimation of the level of integration of the
22 pooled series.

23
24 The first risk of error (from differences in measurement systems) is overcome
25 here as both the NDVI series are from the same original disaggregated data set.
26 The risk associated with the sub-samples displaying different behaviour and
27 leading to errors in levels of integration is considered in the following section
28 by assessing the order of each input series separately, and then the order of the
29 pooled series.

30
31 Table 14 provides order of integration test results for the three NDVI series.
32 The analysis shows all series are stationary ($I(0)$). It is, therefore, valid to pool
33 the two series. Pooling was done by appending the Z-scored NDVIV data to

1 the Z-scored NDVIG data at the point where the Z-scored NDVIG data ended
2 (in the last month of 2006).

3
4 As discussed in the Introduction, Figure 1 shows that since around the year
5 2000 there is an increasing difference between the temperature projected by a
6 mid-level IPCC model and that observed. Any cause for this increasing
7 difference must itself show an increase in activity over this period.

8
9 The purpose of this section is, therefore: (i) to derive an initial simple
10 indicative quantification of the increasing difference between the temperature
11 model and observation; and (ii) to assess whether global NDVI is increasing.
12 If NDVI is increasing, this is support for NDVI being a candidate for the cause
13 of the temperature model-observation difference. If there is a statistically
14 significant relationship between the two increases, this is further support for
15 NDVI being a candidate for the cause of the model-observation difference,
16 and hence worthy of further detailed research. A full analysis of this question
17 is beyond the scope of the present paper.

18 19 20 **4.4.2 Preparation of the indicative series for the difference between the** 21 **temperature projected from a mid-level IPCC model and that observed** 22

23 A simple quantification of the difference between the temperature projected
24 from a mid-level IPCC model and that observed can be derived by subtracting
25 the (Z-scored) temperature projected from the IPCC mid-range scenario model
26 (CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario run for the IPCC fourth assessment report (IPCC
27 2007)) shown in Figure 1, from the observed global surface temperature also
28 shown in Figure 1. This quantification is depicted in Figure 13 for monthly
29 data and, to reduce the influence of noise and seasonality, in Figure 14 for the
30 same data pooled into three-year bins.

31 32 **4.4.3. Comparison of the pooled NDVI series with the difference between** 33 **projected and observed global surface temperature** 34

Figure 13, displaying monthly data, compares NDVI with the difference between the temperature projected from an IPCC mid-range scenario model (CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario run for the IPCC fourth assessment report (IPCC 2007)) and global surface temperature (red dotted curve). Both curves rise in more recent years.

The trends for the 36-month pooled data in Figure 14 show considerable commonality. OLS regression analysis of the relationship between the curves in Figure 14 shows that the best fit between the curves involves no lead or lag. The correlation between the curves displays an adjusted R-squared value of 0.86. This is statistically significant ($p = 0.00185$). As expected with such aggregated multi-year data, the relationship shows little or no autocorrelation (Test statistic: LMF = 1.59 with $p\text{-value} = P(F(5,3) > 1.59) = 0.37$). The similarity between the trend in the NDVI and the difference between IPCC temperature modelling and observed temperature is evidence supporting the possibility that the NDVI may contribute to the observed global surface temperature departing from the IPCC modelling.

5 Discussion

The results in this paper show that there are clear links – at the highest standard of non-experimental causality – that of Granger causality – between first- and second-difference CO_2 and the major climate variables of global surface temperature and the Southern Oscillation Index, respectively.

Relationships between first- and second-difference CO_2 and climate variables are present for all the time scales studied, including temporal start points situated as long ago as 1500. In the instances where time series analysis accounting for autocorrelation could be successfully conducted, the results were always statistically significant. For the further instances (for those studies using data series commencing before 1877) the data was not amenable to time series analysis – and therefore also not amenable to testing for Granger

causality – due to the strongly smoothed nature of the temperature data available which made removal of the autocorrelation impossible (see Section 4.3). Nonetheless, the scale of the non-corrected correlations observed was of the same order of magnitude as those of the instances that were able to be corrected for autocorrelation.

Given the time scales over which these effects are observed, the results taken as a whole clearly suggest that the mechanism observed is long term, and not, for example, a creation of the period of the steepest increase in anthropogenic CO₂ emissions, a period which commenced in the 1950s (IPCC 2014).

Taking autocorrelation fully into account in the time series analyses demonstrates the major role of immediate past instances of the dependent variable (temperature, and SOI) in influencing its own present state. This was found in all cases where time series models could be prepared. This was not to detract from the role of first- and second-difference CO₂ – in all relevant cases, they were significant in the models as well.

According to Wilks (1995) and Mudelsee (2010), such autocorrelation in the atmospheric sciences also called persistence or “memory” is characteristic for many types of climatic fluctuations.

In the specific case of the temperature and first-difference CO₂ relationship, the significant autocorrelation for temperature occurred with present temperature being affected by the immediately prior month and the month before that. As mentioned above, for atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature, others (Sun and Wang 1996; Triacca 2005; Kodra et al. 2011; Attanasio and Triacca 2011; Attanasio 2012; Stern and Kaufmann 2014) have conducted Granger causality analyses involving the use of lags of both dependent and independent variables. These studies, however, are not directly comparable with the present study. Firstly, while reporting the presence or absence of Granger causality, the studies did not report lead or lag information. Secondly, the studies used annual data, so could not investigate the dynamics

1 of the relationships at the interannual (monthly) level where our findings were
2 greatest.

3
4 The anthropogenic global warming (AGW) hypothesis has two main
5 dimensions (IPCC 2007; Pierrehumbert 2011): (i) that increasing CO₂ causes
6 increasing atmospheric temperature (via a radiative forcing mechanism) and (ii)
7 that most of the increase in atmospheric CO₂ in the last hundred years has
8 been due to human causes.

9
10 The results presented in this paper are supportive of the AGW hypothesis for
11 two reasons: firstly, increasing atmospheric CO₂ is shown to drive increasing
12 temperature; and secondly, the results deepen the evidence for a CO₂ influence
13 on climate in that second-difference CO₂ is shown to drive the SOI.

14
15 The difference between this evidence for the effect of CO₂ on climate and that
16 of the standard AGW hypothesis is that the standard model proposes that
17 temperature will rise roughly linearly with atmospheric CO₂, whereas the
18 present results show that the climate effects result from persistence of previous
19 effects and from *rates of change* of CO₂.

20
21 On the face of it, then, this model seems to leave little room for the linear
22 radiative forcing aspect of the AGW hypothesis.

23
24 However more research is needed in this area.

25
26 Reflection on Figure 1 shows that the radiative mechanism would be
27 supported if a second mechanism existed to cause the difference between the
28 temperature projected for the radiative mechanism and the temperature
29 observed. The observed temperature would then be seen to result from the
30 addition of the effects of these two mechanisms.

31
32 As discussed in the Introduction, Hansen et al. (2013) have suggested that the
33 mechanism for the pause in the global temperature increase since 1998 may be
34 the planetary biota, in particular the terrestrial biosphere. As an initial

1 indicative quantified characterisation of this possibility, Section 4.4 derived a
2 simple measure of the increasing difference between the global surface
3 temperature trend projected from a mid-range scenario climate model and the
4 observed trend. This depiction of the difference displayed a rising trend. The
5 time series trend for the globally aggregated Normalized Difference
6 Vegetation Index – which represents the changing levels of activity of the
7 terrestrial biosphere was also presented. This was shown also to display a
8 rising trend.

9
10 If by further research, for example by Granger causality analysis, the global
11 vegetation can be shown to embody the second mechanism, this would be
12 evidence that the observed global temperature does result from the effects of
13 two mechanisms in operation together – the radiative, level-of-CO₂
14 mechanism, with the biological first-difference of CO₂ mechanism.

15
16 Hence the biosphere mechanism would supplement, rather than replace, the
17 radiative mechanism.

18
19 Further comprehensive time series analysis of the NDVI data and relevant
20 climate data, beyond the scope of the present paper, could throw light on these
21 questions.

22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29 **Detailed Comments: 1.** *The paragraph in lines 19-25 on page 8 is incoherent. Please*
30 *redraft. (There are various other places where the quality of exposition could be*
31 *improved. Please redraft with careful attention to readability.)*
32

33
34 We propose to replace the paragraph in question:

35
36 A number of Granger causality studies have been carried out on climate time
37 series (see review in Attanasio 2012). Of papers we have found which
38 assessed atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature – some six (Sun and

Wang 1996; Triacca 2005; Kodra et al., 2011; Attanasio and Triacca, 2011; Attanasio (2012); Stern and Kaufmann 2014) –while all but one (Triacca 2005) found Granger causality, it was not with CO₂ concentration but with CO₂ radiative forcing (lnCO₂ (Attanasio and Triacca, 2011)).

With the following:

A number of Granger causality studies have been carried out on climate time series (see review in Attanasio 2012). We found six papers which assessed atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature (Sun and Wang 1996; Triacca 2005; Kodra et al. 2011; Attanasio and Triacca 2011; Attanasio (2012); Stern and Kaufmann 2014). Of these, while all but one (Triacca 2005) found Granger causality, it was not with CO₂ concentration as studied in this paper but with CO₂ radiative forcing (lnCO₂ (Attanasio and Triacca 2011)).

Detailed Comments: 2. *Lines 13-21 on page 9 are a reworking of the preceding paragraph. Please delete whichever is the unintended version.*

This has been done.

Detailed Comments: 3. (Page 11, lines 26-27). *The point about SOI versus ENSO could be better made. Is “more valid” a better reason for the preference than “simpler”? It would be very helpful to readers to give brief formal definitions of both these series. How is ENSO constructed? I don’t know.*

On the existing manuscript we define

The Southern Oscillation is the atmospheric pressure component of ENSO, and is an oscillation in the surface air pressure between the tropical eastern and the western Pacific Ocean waters. It is calculated from normalized Tahiti minus Darwin sea level pressure. The SOI only takes into account sea level pressure. In contrast, the El Niño component of ENSO is specified in terms of changes in the Pacific Ocean sea surface temperature relative to the average temperature. It is considered to be more valid to conduct an analysis in which

1 the temperature is an outcome (dependent variable) without also having
2 (Pacific Ocean) temperature as an input (independent variable). The
3 correlation between SOI and the other ENSO indices is high, so we believe
4 this assumption is robust.

5 -----
6
7 We suggest replacing the above with the following:
8
9

10 Concerning the El Nino-Southern Oscillation, according to IPCC (2014) the
11 term El Niño was initially used to describe a warm-water current that
12 periodically flows along the coast of Ecuador and Peru, disrupting the local
13 fishery. It has since become identified with a basin-wide warming of the
14 tropical Pacific Ocean east of the dateline. This oceanic event is associated
15 with a fluctuation of a global-scale tropical and subtropical surface
16 atmospheric pressure pattern called the Southern Oscillation. This
17 atmosphere–ocean phenomenon is coupled, with typical time scales of two to
18 about seven years, and known as the El Niño-Southern Oscillation (ENSO).
19

20 The El Nino (temperature) component of ENSO is measured by changes in the
21 sea surface temperature of the central and eastern equatorial Pacific relative to
22 the average temperature. The Southern Oscillation (pressure) ENSO
23 component is often measured by the surface pressure anomaly difference
24 between Tahiti and Darwin.
25

26 During an ENSO event, the prevailing trade winds weaken, reducing
27 upwelling and altering ocean currents such that the sea surface temperatures
28 warm, further weakening the trade winds. This event has a great impact on the
29 wind, sea surface temperature and precipitation patterns in the tropical Pacific.
30 It has climatic effects throughout the Pacific region and in many other parts of
31 the world.
32

33 For the present study we choose the SOI component of ENSO to stand for
34 ENSO as a whole. This is because it is considered to be more valid to conduct
35 an analysis in which temperature is an outcome (dependent variable) without

also having (Pacific Ocean) temperature as an input (independent variable).
The correlation between SOI and the other ENSO indices is high, so we
believe this assumption is robust.

Detailed Comments: 4. (Page 12, lines 9 and 30) *The use of the term “derivative” as a synonym for “difference” is, to this reader, an irritating tic. “Derivative” suggests that the models in question are discrete approximations to continuous time relations, but nowhere are these relations specified or the approximations formalized. Indeed, the tests for Granger causality, of the form given, could not be formalized at all in a continuous time framework! Let’s be clear that the models presented here are explicitly formulated for discrete sequences of observations. Differences, like lags, are an inherent feature of these models, not approximations to anything.*

Response: Will change derivative to difference.

Detailed Comments: 5. (Page 13, lines 7-16) *Please see the main discussion above.*

Response provided above.

Detailed Comments: 6. *There are lots of missing references in the paper. See in particular pages 13, lines 30-31, and 14, lines 4-6, but there are others.*

Response: All references in body of newly amended manuscript have been checked with References section, missing references added and superfluous removed.

Detailed Comments: 7. (Page 15, lines 9-10) *Note that BLUE is a property pertaining to the classical (fixed regressor) regression model, which is not appropriate to time series. Autocorrelated disturbances may result in bias when the model includes lagged endogenous variables among the regressors.*

The OLS estimator is BLUE in the context of time-series data provided that the errors in the model satisfy the assumptions of a zero mean, no autocorrelation, and homoskedasticity; and provided that the regressors are non-random (or at least not correlated with the errors). "Fixed regressors" are not actually needed for OLS to be BLUE.

1 If the regressors include lagged values of the dependent variable, then OLS
2 will be biased in small samples. However, this bias vanishes in very large
3 samples, as OLS is still a consistent estimator in this situation. If, in addition
4 to these lagged variables, we also have autocorrelated errors, the OLS will be
5 inconsistent. By using a dynamic model specification (which typically
6 includes using lagged values of the dependent variable as regressors) we can
7 typically ensure that the model's errors are in fact serially independent. In this
8 case there is a small-sample bias, but it will be negligible with samples of the
9 size used in the paper.

10 Based on the above we propose to replace the text (page 15, line 30):

11 Notably and importantly this does not bias the OLS coefficient estimates.

12 With

13 Notably and importantly this does not bias the OLS coefficient estimates given
14 the sample sizes used in this study.

15
16 **Detailed Comments: 8.** (Page 18) *The discussion of the “I(d)” categorization of*
17 *series on this page is totally muddled. Beenstock et al. find temperature to be I(1) and*
18 *CO₂ (level) to be I(2). Please redraft with care.*

19
20 Proposed redraft is as follows:

21
22 Both first-difference CO₂ being shown to lead temperature, and the two series
23 displaying close correspondence, are considered a firm basis for the time
24 series analysis of the statistical relationship between first-difference CO₂ and
25 temperature which follows. For this further analysis, we choose global surface
26 temperature as the temperature series because, while its maximum correlation
27 is not the highest (Figure 5), its global coverage by definition is greatest.

28
29 The following sections provide the results of the time series analysis. (In this
30 section, TEMP stands for global surface temperature ((HadCRUT4), and other
31 block capital terms are those used in the modelling).

32
33 The order of integration, denoted I(d), is an important characteristic of a time
34 series. It reports the minimum number of differences required to obtain a
35 covariance stationary series. As stated above, all series used in a time series
36 regression must be series which are stationary without further differencing
37 (Greene 2012), that is, in the notation, display an order of integration of I(0). If
38 a series has an order of integration greater than zero, it can be transformed by
39 appropriate differencing into a new series which is stationary.

40
41 By means of the Augmented Dickey–Fuller (ADF) test for unit roots, Table 3
42 provides the information concerning stationarity for the level of, and first-
43 difference of, CO₂, as well as for global surface temperature. Test results are
44 provided for both monthly and annual data. The test was applied with an
45 allowance for both a drift and deterministic trend in the data, and the degree of

1 augmentation in the Dickey-Fuller regressions was determined by minimizing
2 the Schwarz Information Criterion.

3
4 The results show that for both the monthly and annual series used, the
5 variables TEMP and FIRST-DIFFERENCE CO₂ are stationary ($I(0)$); but
6 level of CO₂ is not. Level of CO₂ is shown to be $I(1)$ because (Table 3) its first
7 differencefirst-difference is stationary .

8
9 In contrast to this result, however, Beenstock et al. (2012), using annual data,
10 report that their series for the level of atmospheric CO₂ forcing is an $I(2)$
11 variable and therefore is stationary in *second* differences.

12
13 With regard to the reconciliation of these two varying results, we refer to the
14 study of Pretis and Hendry (2013) which reviewed Beenstock et al. (2012).
15 Pretis and Hendry (2013) take issue with the finding of $I(2)$ for the
16 anthropogenic forcings studied – including CO₂ - and find evidence that this
17 finding results from the combination of two different data sets measured in
18 different ways which make up the 1850-2011 data set which Beenstock et al.
19 test. Regarding this composite series Pretis and Hendry (2013) write:

20
21 In the presence of these different measurements exhibiting structural
22 changes, a unit-root test on the entire sample could easily not reject the
23 null hypothesis of $I(2)$ even when the data are in fact $I(1)$. Indeed, once
24 we control for these changes, our results contradict the findings in
25 Beenstock et al. (2012).

26
27 Pretis and Hendry (2013) give their results for CO₂ in their Table 1. Note that,
28 in the table, level of CO₂ data is transformed into first-difference data
29 (Beenstock et al claim the *level* of CO₂ is $I(2)$; if that is the case, the first-
30 difference of the level of CO₂ Pretis and Hendry (2013) should find would be
31 $I(1)$).

32
33 Pretis and Hendry (2013) state:

34
35 Unit-root tests are used to determine the level of integration of time
36 series. Rejection of the null hypothesis provides evidence against the
37 presence of a unit-root and suggests that the series is $I(0)$ (stationary)
38 rather than $I(1)$ (integrated).

39 ...based on augmented Dickey–Fuller (ADF) tests (see Dickey and
40 Fuller, 1981), the first differencefirst-difference of annual radiative
41 forcing of CO₂ is stationary initially around a constant (over 1850–
42 1957), then around a linear trend (over 1958–2011). Although these
43 tests are based on sub-samples corresponding to the shift in the
44 measurement system, there is sufficient power to reject the null
45 hypothesis of a unit root.

46
47 Hence for annual data Pretis and Hendry (2013) find first-difference CO₂ to be
48 stationary - $I(0)$, not $I(1)$ - as we do (Table 3).
49

1 With this question of the order of integration of the time series considered, we
2 now turn to the next step of the time series analysis.

3
4
5
6 **Detailed Comments: 9.** *The application of the Toda-Yamamoto result is most*
7 *interesting, but it needs to be seen in context. These authors propose tests for a VAR*
8 *in levels with an unknown number of unit roots. However, please note that in such a*
9 *model, Granger causality of an I(1) series by an I(2) series is ruled out by*
10 *construction. A model generating variables with different orders of integration can*
11 *only embody long-run relations between variables transformed to have the same*
12 *orders of integration: in particular, between the level of an I(1) and the differences of*
13 *an I(2), or between the level of an I(0) and the differences of an I(1)). (To verify this*
14 *statement, consider the VAR () $A L x u_{11}$ and verify the properties that $= A L ()$ must*
15 *satisfy to ensure that $A L ()_1$ – contains different powers of the factor L appearing*
16 *in different rows.) The outcome of the reported test is inevitable, given the other*
17 *reported results. I guess it does not harm to report it, but with suitable caveats.*

18
19 -----
20 Our response is as follows:

21
22 In their text *Applied Time Series Econometrics*. Cambridge University Press, (2004),
23 Lutkepohl and Kratzig state (page 148):

24
25 Because testing for Granger-causality requires checking whether specific coefficients
26 are zero, standard tests for zero restrictions on VAR coefficients may be used here (χ
27 2- or F -tests based on the Wald principle are typically thought of in this context).
28 Unfortunately, they may have nonstandard asymptotic properties if the VAR contains
29 I(1) variables. In particular, Wald tests for Granger-causality are known to result in
30 nonstandard limiting distributions depending on the cointegration properties of the
31 system and possibly on nuisance parameters [see Toda & Phillips (1993)].

32
33 Fortunately, these problems can be overcome easily, as pointed out by Toda
34 & Yamamoto (1995) and Dolado & Lutkepohl (1996). As mentioned in Section 3.3.1,
35 the nonstandard asymptotic properties of the standard tests on the coefficients of
36 cointegrated VAR processes are due to the singularity of the asymptotic distribution
37 of the estimators. The singularity can be removed by
38 fitting a VAR process whose order exceeds the true order, however. It can be
39 shown that this device leads to a non-singular asymptotic distribution of the relevant
40 coefficients. Thus, simply overfitting the VAR order and ignoring the extra
41 parameters in testing for Granger-causality overcomes the problems associated with
42 standard tests – at least if asymptotic properties are of interest.

43
44
45
46
47 **Detailed Comments: 10.** (Page 27, lines 11-13) *The regression of (say) $x - ay$ on z*
48 *is clearly different for different choices of constant a . It could be significant (or*
49 *cointegrated in the nonstationary case) for some value of a , and not for others. The*

case that the projection error of a GCM can be captured as the simple difference of the two standardized series needs to be much more carefully argued.

Response: This point is valued. Will address in the new, separate paper.

Detailed Comments: 11. *My guess is that “the APCD paper” referred to in Page 30, line 20, and elsewhere refers to the first version of the present paper. If so, this needs to be made explicit.*

Response: this is correct – the term is not used in the present Author Response

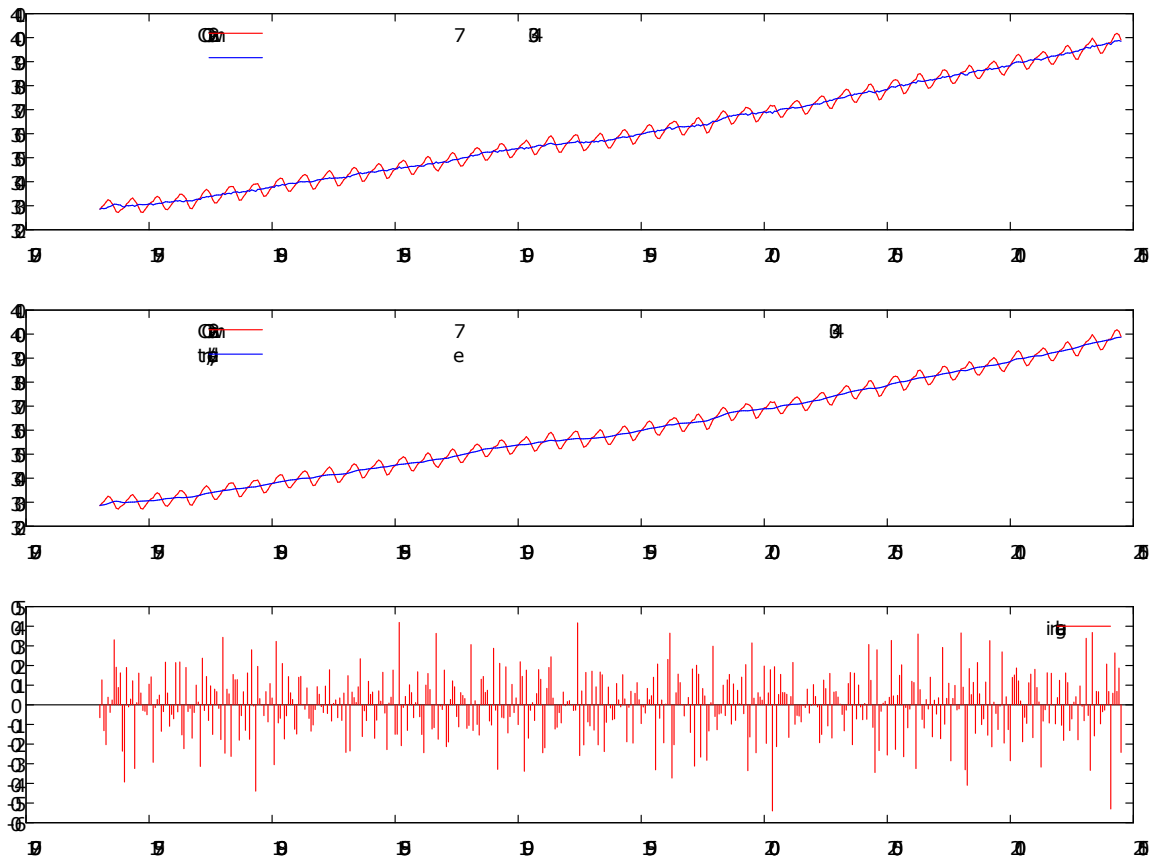
References

- Beenstock, M., Reingewertz, Y., and Paldor, N.: Polynomial cointegration tests of anthropogenic impact on global warming, *Earth Syst. Dynam.*, 3, 173–188, doi:10.5194/esd-3-173-2012, 2012.
- Bloem A.M., Dippelsman R.J., Maehle N.O.: *Quarterly National Accounts Manual: Concepts, Data Sources, and Compilation*. International Monetary Fund: Washington, DC, 2001.
- Chatfield, C.: *The Analysis of Time Series*, 5th ed., Chapman & Hall, New York, NY, 1996.
- Diebold, Francis X.: Discussion: The effect of seasonal adjustment filters on tests for a unit root, *Journal of Econometrics*, 55, pages 99-103, 1993.
- Dolado, J.J. and Lutkepohl, H.: Making Wald tests for cointegrated VAR systems. *Econometric Reviews* 15, 369-386, 1996.
- Gomez, V. and Maravall A.: Programs TRAMO and SEATS, Instruction for User. Banco de Espana, Working Paper 9628, 1996.
- Ghysels, E. and Perron, P.: The effect of seasonal adjustment filters on tests for a unit root. *Journal of Econometrics*, 55, 57-98, 1993.
- IPCC: Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 1535 pp., 2014.
- Ladiray D. and Quenneville B.: *Seasonal Adjustment with the X-11 Method*. New York: Springer, 2001.
- Lutkepohl H, Kratzig M.: *Applied Time Series Econometrics*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 2004.

- 1 Maddala, G. S. and Kim, I. M.: *Unit Roots, Cointegration and Structural*
2 *Change*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1998.
- 3
- 4 Narayan, P.K. and Popp S.: A new unit root test with two structural breaks in level
5 and slope at unknown time. *Journal of Applied Statistics* 37: 1425-1438, 2010.
- 6
- 7 Pretis, F. and Hendry, D. F.: Comment on “Polynomial cointegration tests of
8 anthropogenic impact on global warming” by Beenstock et al. (2012) - some hazards
9 in econometric modelling of climate change. *Earth System Dynamics* 4, 375–384,
10 2013.
- 11
- 12 Sutcliffe, A.: *Seasonal Adjustment: Comparison of Philosophies*, Australian Bureau
13 of Statistics Working Paper 99/2 (1999).
- 14
- 15 Thoning, K. W., Tans, P. P. and Komhyr, W.D.: Atmospheric carbon dioxide at
16 Mauna Loa observatory. 2. Analysis of the NOAA GMCC data, 1974-1985. *Journal*
17 *of Geophysical Research-Atmospheres*, 94, 8549-8565, 1989.
- 18
- 19 Toda, H. Y. and Yamamoto, T.: Statistical inferences in vector autoregressions with
20 possibly integrated processes, *Journal of Econometrics*, 66, 225-250. 1995.
- 21
- 22
- 23

24 **Appendix 1: Tramo model output**

25
26
27 **TRAMO**



1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

SIGNAL EXTRACTION IN 'ARIMA' TIME SERIES (BETA VERSION) (*)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74

BY

V. GOMEZ & A. MARAVALL,

with the programming assistance of G. CAPORELLO

Thanks are due to G. FIORENTINI and C. PLANAS for their research assistance

(Based on an original program developed by J.P.BURMAN at the Bank of England, version 1982)

(*) Copyright : V. GOMEZ, A. MARAVALL (1994,1996)

REDUCED OUTPUT

SERIES TITLE: co2rawfr

PREADJUSTED WITH TRAMO : YES

NO OF OBSERVATIONS =499

YEAR	JAN DEC	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUN	JUL	AUG	SEP	OCT	NOV
1973	328.54 328.16	329.56 328.64	330.3	331.5	332.48	332.07	330.87	329.31	327.51	327.18	
1974	329.35 328.34	330.71 329.5	331.48	332.65	333.2	332.12	330.99	329.17	327.41	327.21	
1975	330.68 329.33	331.41 330.59	331.85	333.29	333.91	333.4	331.74	329.88	328.57	328.36	
1976	331.66 330.18	332.75 331.65	333.46	334.78	334.78	334.06	332.95	330.64	328.96	328.77	
1977	332.69 332.35	333.23 333.47	334.97	336.03	336.82	336.1	334.79	332.53	331.19	331.21	
1978	335.1 333.76	335.26 334.83	336.61	337.77	338.01	337.98	336.48	334.37	332.33	332.41	
1979	336.21 335.26	336.65 336.78	338.13	338.94	339	339.2	337.6	335.56	333.93	334.12	
1980	337.8 337.21	338.28 338.29	340.04	340.86	341.47	341.26	339.34	337.45	336.1	336.05	

1	1981	339.36	340.51	341.57	342.56	343.01	342.49	340.68	338.49	336.92	337.12	
2		338.59	339.9									
3	1982	340.92	341.69	342.86	343.92	344.67	343.78	342.23	340.11	338.32	338.39	
4		339.48	340.88									
5	1983	341.64	342.87	343.59	345.25	345.96	345.52	344.15	342.25	340.17	340.3	
6		341.53	343.07									
7	1984	344.05	344.77	345.46	346.77	347.55	346.98	345.55	343.2	341.35	341.68	
8		343.06	344.54									
9	1985	345.25	346.06	347.66	348.2	348.92	348.4	346.66	344.85	343.2	343.08	344.4
10		345.82										
11	1986	346.54	347.13	348.05	349.77	350.53	349.9	348.11	346.09	345.01	344.47	
12		345.86	347.15									
13	1987	348.38	348.7	349.72	351.32	352.14	351.61	349.91	347.84	346.52	346.65	
14		347.96	349.18									
15	1988	350.38	351.68	352.24	353.66	354.18	353.68	352.58	350.66	349.03	349.08	
16		350.15	351.44									
17	1989	352.89	353.24	353.8	355.59	355.89	355.3	353.98	351.53	350.02	350.29	
18		351.44	352.84									
19	1990	353.79	354.88	355.65	356.27	357.29	356.32	354.88	352.89	351.28	351.59	
20		353.05	354.27									
21	1991	354.87	355.68	357.06	358.51	359.09	358.1	356.12	353.89	352.3	352.32	
22		353.79	355.07									
23	1992	356.17	356.93	357.82	359	359.55	359.32	356.85	354.91	352.93	353.31	
24		354.27	355.53									
25	1993	356.86	357.27	358.36	359.27	360.19	359.52	357.42	355.46	354.1	354.12	355.4
26		356.84										
27	1994	358.22	358.98	359.91	361.32	361.68	360.8	359.39	357.42	355.63	356.09	
28		357.56	358.87									
29	1995	359.87	360.79	361.77	363.23	363.77	363.22	361.7	359.11	358.11	357.97	359.4
30		360.61										
31	1996	362.04	363.17	364.17	364.51	365.16	364.93	363.53	361.38	359.6	359.54	
32		360.84	362.18									
33	1997	363.04	364.09	364.47	366.25	366.69	365.59	364.34	362.2	360.31	360.71	
34		362.44	364.33									
35	1998	365.18	365.98	367.13	368.61	369.49	368.95	367.74	365.79	364.01	364.35	
36		365.52	367.08									
37	1999	368.12	368.98	369.6	370.96	370.77	370.33	369.28	366.86	364.94	365.35	
38		366.68	368.04									
39	2000	369.25	369.5	370.56	371.82	371.51	371.71	369.85	368.2	366.91	366.99	
40		368.33	369.67									
41	2001	370.52	371.49	372.53	373.37	373.82	373.18	371.57	369.63	368.16	368.42	
42		369.69	371.18									
43	2002	372.45	373.14	373.93	375	375.65	375.5	374	371.83	370.66	370.51	372.2
44		373.71										
45	2003	374.87	375.62	376.48	377.74	378.5	378.18	376.72	374.31	373.2	373.1	
46		374.64	375.93									
47	2004	377	377.87	378.73	380.41	380.63	379.56	377.61	376.15	374.11	374.44	
48		375.93	377.45									
49	2005	378.47	379.76	381.14	382.2	382.47	382.2	380.78	378.73	376.66	376.98	
50		378.29	379.92									
51	2006	381.35	382.16	382.66	384.73	384.98	384.09	382.38	380.45	378.92	379.16	
52		380.18	381.79									
53	2007	382.93	383.81	384.56	386.4	386.58	386.05	384.49	382	380.9	381.14	
54		382.42	383.89									
55	2008	385.44	385.73	385.97	387.16	388.5	387.88	386.42	384.15	383.09	382.99	
56		384.13	385.56									
57	2009	386.94	387.42	388.77	389.44	390.19	389.45	387.78	385.92	384.79	384.39	386
58		387.31										
59	2010	388.5	389.94	391.09	392.53	393.04	392.15	390.22	388.26	386.83	387.2	
60		388.65	389.73									
61	2011	391.25	391.82	392.49	393.34	394.21	393.72	392.42	390.19	389.04	388.96	
62		390.24	391.83									
63	2012	393.12	393.6	394.45	396.18	396.78	395.83	394.3	392.41	391.06	391.01	
64		392.81	394.28									
65	2013	395.54	396.8	397.31	398.35	399.76	398.58	397.2	395.15	393.51	393.66	
66		395.11	396.81									
67	2014	397.8	397.91	399.58	401.29	401.78	401.15	399				
68												
69												
70												
71	TRANSFORMATION: Z -> Z											
72												
73												
74												

```

1 NONSEASONAL DIFFERENCING D= 1
2
3 SEASONAL DIFFERENCING BD= 1
4
5
6
7 TYPE OF ESTIMATION : FROM TRAMO
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20 MODEL FITTED
21
22
23
24 NONSEASONAL P= 0 D= 1 Q= 1
25
26 SEASONAL BP= 0 BD= 1 BQ= 1
27
28 PERIODICITY MQ= 12
29
30
31
32 MEAN = 0.00000
33
34
35
36 SE = *****
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46 ARIMA PARAMETERS
47
48
49
50 TH = -0.3766
51
52 SE = *****
53
54 BTH = -0.8978
55
56 SE = *****
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64 RESIDUALS
65
66
67
68 YEAR JAN FEB MAR APR MAY JUN JUL AUG SEP OCT NOV
69 DEC
70
71
72 1973 -0.052 0.186 -0.185 -0.069 0.389 0.277 0.378 0.589 0.044 -0.288 -
73 0.345 -0.873
74 1974 -0.682 0.268 -0.098 -0.066 -0.083 -0.584 0.095 0.177 -0.053 -0.164 -
75 0.124 -0.034

```

1	1975	0.14	-0.106	-0.549	0.037	0.032	0.086	-0.215	0.006	0.345	-0.009	-
2	0.219	0.029										
3	1976	0.038	0.232	-0.099	0.062	-0.58	-0.362	0.192	-0.3	-0.175	-0.171	0.182
4		0.378										
5	1977	0.137	-0.303	0.748	0.111	0.29	-0.02	0.087	-0.252	0.189	0.187	0.022
6		-0.064										
7	1978	0.561	-0.487	0.201	0.022	-0.319	0.454	0.066	-0.08	-0.475	-0.015	0.161
8		-0.054										
9	1979	0.255	-0.251	0.38	-0.255	-0.57	0.531	0.006	-0.022	0.002	0.258	0.036
10		0.361										
11	1980	0.023	-0.263	0.607	-0.119	0.08	0.289	-0.385	-0.017	0.283	0.098	0.002
12		-0.127										
13	1981	-0.099	0.389	0.081	-0.112	-0.09	-0.111	-0.376	-0.327	-0.083	0.211	0.358
14		0.25										
15	1982	-0.002	0.002	0.052	-0.038	0.242	-0.348	-0.171	-0.161	-0.245	-0.005	-
16	0.131	0.144										
17	1983	-0.292	0.352	-0.272	0.446	0.359	0.191	0.216	0.215	-0.374	-0.003	0.023
18		0.322										
19	1984	0.03	-0.084	-0.424	-0.017	0.234	0.008	0.073	-0.303	-0.293	0.214	0.252
20		0.316										
21	1985	-0.233	-0.083	0.526	-0.444	-0.011	-0.026	-0.257	0.147	0.095	-0.123	0.047
22		0.157										
23	1986	-0.247	-0.309	-0.296	0.492	0.366	0.008	-0.269	-0.093	0.571	-0.348	0.023
24		0.003										
25	1987	0.237	-0.375	-0.202	0.346	0.352	0.116	-0.111	-0.084	0.272	0.267	0.159
26		-0.015										
27	1988	0.176	0.63	-0.278	0.094	-0.065	-0.009	0.458	0.285	0.07	0.094	-
28	0.152	-0.055										
29	1989	0.392	-0.296	-0.574	0.332	-0.185	-0.146	0.139	-0.377	-0.056	0.26	0.01
30		0.116										
31	1990	-0.086	0.309	-0.089	-0.711	0.174	-0.383	-0.09	0.041	-0.007	0.29	0.34
32		0.049										
33	1991	-0.448	-0.142	0.372	0.362	0.092	-0.388	-0.637	-0.413	-0.156	-0.086	0.185
34		0.059										
35	1992	0.104	0.013	-0.103	-0.11	-0.111	0.339	-0.803	-0.168	-0.453	0.164	-
36	0.253	-0.125										
37	1993	0.256	-0.277	-0.001	-0.334	0.182	-0.03	-0.477	-0.079	0.24	0.031	0.049
38		0.172										
39	1994	0.387	0.16	-0.007	0.198	-0.209	-0.377	0.13	0.129	-0.139	0.335	0.349
40		0.139										
41	1995	-0.038	0.159	0.049	0.248	0.019	0.069	0.16	-0.487	0.438	-0.088	0.127
42		-0.045										
43	1996	0.332	0.49	0.195	-0.84	-0.273	0.273	0.343	0.078	-0.193	-0.219	-
44	0.069	0.021										
45	1997	-0.249	0.154	-0.552	0.412	-0.016	-0.539	0.163	0.025	-0.3	0.215	0.524
46		0.789										
47	1998	0.056	-0.006	0.22	0.339	0.414	0.238	0.458	0.33	-0.044	0.218	-0.08
48		0.171										
49	1999	0.038	0.05	-0.312	-0.007	-0.816	-0.134	0.44	-0.163	-0.352	0.148	0.07
50		0.007										
51	2000	0.149	-0.522	-0.053	-0.021	-0.858	0.473	-0.191	0.403	0.521	0.118	0.067
52		-0.012										
53	2001	-0.233	0.113	0.151	-0.364	-0.14	-0.178	-0.149	0.08	0.182	0.178	0.017
54		0.123										
55	2002	0.261	-0.001	-0.153	-0.206	0.12	0.422	0.196	-0.034	0.423	-0.152	0.318
56		0.244										
57	2003	0.175	0.036	-0.053	0.037	0.301	0.282	0.179	-0.269	0.35	-0.098	0.15
58		-0.052										
59	2004	-0.035	0.08	-0.03	0.46	-0.109	-0.64	-0.665	0.397	-0.375	0.083	0.149
60		0.189										
61	2005	0.007	0.507	0.657	0.051	-0.184	0.193	0.222	0.075	-0.473	0.013	-
62	0.069	0.203										
63	2006	0.429	0.134	-0.411	0.678	0.053	-0.364	-0.294	0.002	0.091	0.126	-
64	0.309	0.069										
65	2007	0.053	0.065	-0.14	0.465	-0.077	-0.014	0.004	-0.457	0.339	0.21	0.019
66		0.034										
67	2008	0.447	-0.381	-0.801	-0.487	0.751	0.206	0.186	-0.122	0.453	-0.096	-0.23
68		-0.103										
69	2009	0.181	-0.235	0.431	-0.524	0.051	-0.169	-0.176	0.171	0.442	-0.372	0.156
70		-0.076										
71	2010	-0.021	0.68	0.522	0.351	0.115	-0.276	-0.465	-0.062	0.016	0.292	0.216
72		-0.269										
73	2011	0.235	-0.164	-0.303	-0.566	0.132	0.163	0.367	-0.03	0.304	-0.079	-
74	0.105	0.156										

1	2012	0.131	-0.267	-0.137	0.423	0.199	-0.283	-0.062	0.165	0.145	-0.089	0.419
2		0.213										
3	2013	0.115	0.539	-0.17	-0.328	0.722	-0.28	0.085	0.041	-0.2	-0.004	0.055
4		0.3										
5	2014	-0.126	-0.752	0.542	0.637	0.079	0.084	-0.568				

RESIDUALS STATISTICS

MEAN= 0.1819E-01 (SE = 0.0130)
 SKEWNESS= -0.2727E+00 (SE = 0.1097)
 KURTOSIS= 0.3284E+01 (SE = 0.2193)
 STANDARD DEVIATION= 0.2958E+00

Skewness is within approx 2.5 std. deviations from zero - essentially symmetric.

Kurtosis is within about 1 std. dev. from 3, so this also supports normality

AUTOCORRELATIONS OF RESIDUAL

		0.0275	-0.0809	-0.0056	-0.038	0.0301	0.0144
SE		0.0448	0.0448	0.0451	0.0451	0.0452	0.0452
		-0.08	0.0447	0.0096	-0.0327	-0.0134	-0.0066
SE		0.0452	0.0455	0.0456	0.0456	0.0456	0.0456
		-0.0323	0.093	0.0529	-0.0588	-0.0152	-0.0549
SE		0.0456	0.0457	0.0461	0.0462	0.0463	0.0463
		-0.068	0.0068	-0.0342	-0.0199	0.0219	-0.0082
SE		0.0465	0.0467	0.0467	0.0467	0.0467	0.0468
		-0.014	-0.0187	0.0307	0.0245	0.0367	-0.009
SE		0.0468	0.0468	0.0468	0.0468	0.0469	0.0469

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75

	-0.0509	0.0473	-0.01	-0.0094	0.0774	-0.0691
SE	0.0469	0.047	0.0471	0.0471	0.0471	0.0474

Mark Leggett comment: Cannot reject randomness

THE LJUNG-BOX Q VALUE IS 22.82
IF RESIDUALS ARE RANDOM IT SHOULD BE DISTRIBUTED AS CHI-SQUARED (22)

AUTOCORRELATIONS OF SQUARED RESIDUAL

Mark Leggett comment: Cannot reject randomness

THE LJUNG-BOX Q VALUE IS 21.16
IF RESIDUALS ARE RANDOM IT SHOULD BE DISTRIBUTED AS CHI-SQUARED (22)

DERIVATION OF THE COMPONENT MODELS : OK

MODELS FOR THE COMPONENTS

TREND-CYCLE	NUMERATOR	
1	0.0089	-0.9911
TREND-CYCLE	DENOMINATOR	
1	-2	1

1 INNOV. VAR. (*) 0.08811
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9 SEAS. NUMERATOR
10
11 1 1.4444 1.5374 1.4777 1.2869 1.04 0.7691 0.4978 0.2666 0.0486 -0.0932 -
12 0.3898
13 SEAS. DENOMINATOR
14
15 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
16
17 INNOV. VAR. (*) 0.00294
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25 IRREGULAR
26
27 VAR. 0.42657
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35 SEASONALLY ADJUSTED NUMERATOR
36
37 1 -1.3681 0.3736
38
39
40
41 SEASONALLY ADJUSTED DENOMINATOR
42
43 1 -2 1
44
45 INNOV. VAR. (*) 0.90798
46
47
48
49 (*) IN UNITS OF VAR(A)
50
51 DETERMINISTIC COMPONENT FROM TRAMO
52
53 -----
54
55 NONE
56
57 DERIVATION OF THE FILTERS : OK
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65 COMPONENTS (STATIONARY TRANSFORMATION) :SECOND MOMENTS
66
67
68
69
70
71 TREND-CYCLE ADJUSTED
72
73
74

1	LAG	COMPONENT	ESTIMATOR	ESTIMATE	COMPONENT	ESTIMATOR
2		ESTIMATE				
3						
4						
5	LAG	1	AUTCOR 0	0.399	0.385	-0.624
6						
7	LAG	12	AUTCOR 0	-0.051	-0.103	0
8						
9						
10						
11						
12						
13						
14						
15	VAR.(*)	0.175	0.038	0.04	2.734	2.594
16					2.432	
17						
18						
19						
20						
21						
22						
23	IRREGULAR	SEASONAL				
24						
25						
26						
27	LAG	COMPONENT	ESTIMATOR	ESTIMATE	COMPONENT	ESTIMATOR
28		ESTIMATE				
29						
30						
31	LAG	1	AUTCOR 0	-0.312	-0.263	0.921
32						
33	LAG	12	AUTCOR 0	-0.051	-0.029	0
34						
35						
36						
37						
38						
39						
40						
41	VAR.(*)	0.427	0.279	0.276	0.034	0.001
42					0.001	
43						
44						
45						
46						
47	(*) IN UNITS OF VAR(A)					
48						
49						
50						
51						
52						
53						
54						
55						
56						
57						
58						
59	ESTIMATION ERROR VARIANCE					
60						
61	(In units of Var(a))					
62						
63						
64						
65	TREND-CYCLE ADJUSTED					
66						
67						
68						
69	FINAL	ESTIMATION	0.142	0.034		
70						
71	ERROR					
72						
73						
74						

1	REVISION	IN	CON-	0.117	0.034
2					
3	CURRENT	ERROR			
4					
5					
6					
7	TOTAL	ESTIMATION	0.259	0.069	
8					
9	ERROR	(CONCURRENT			
10	ESTIMATOR)				
11					
12					
13					
14					
15					
16					
17					
18					
19	PERCENTAGE REDUCTION IN THE STANDARD ERROR OF THE REVISION AFTER ADDITIONAL YEARS				
20					
21	(COMPARISON WITH CONCURRENT ESTIMATORS)				
22					
23					
24					
25					
26					
27					
28					
29					
30	AFTER 1 YEAR	75.02	10.15		
31					
32	AFTER 2 YEAR	77.57	19.33		
33					
34	AFTER 3 YEAR	79.86	27.58		
35					
36	AFTER 4 YEAR	81.92	34.98		
37					
38	AFTER 5 YEAR	83.77	41.63		
39					
40					
41					
42					
43					
44					
45					
46	AVERAGE PERCENTAGE REDUCTION IN RMSE FROM CONCURRENT ADJUSTMENT 6.026				
47					
48					
49					
50					
51					
52					
53	STANDARD ERROR OF THE CONCURRENT RATES OF ESTIMATORS				
54					
55	(In points of annualized percent growth. Linear approximations)				
56					
57					
58					
59	TREND-CYCLE SA SERIES ORIGINAL SERIES				
60					
61					
62					
63	PERIOD TO PERIOD GROWTH	0.104	0.935E-01		
64					
65	OF THE SERIES (T11)				
66					
67					
68					
69	PERIOD GROWTH OF	0.223	0.294		
70					
71	A 3-PERIOD OF THE				
72					
73	CENTERED SERIES (T31)				
74					

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75

(CENTERED) ESTIMATOR 0.510 0.539 0.540
OF THE ANNUAL GROWTH
(T 1 12)

SEASONAL COMPONENT

YEAR	JAN DEC	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUN	JUL	AUG	SEP	OCT	NOV
1973	-0.073	0.623	1.501	2.582	3.029	2.37	0.779	-1.346	-3.086	-3.228	-
2.129	-1.022										
1974	-0.069	0.623	1.504	2.586	3.028	2.37	0.775	-1.355	-3.093	-3.232	-
2.131	-1.016										
1975	-0.061	0.624	1.511	2.591	3.029	2.373	0.771	-1.367	-3.103	-3.237	-
2.133	-1.01										
1976	-0.052	0.624	1.521	2.598	3.03	2.378	0.768	-1.379	-3.116	-3.243	-
2.135	-1.005										
1977	-0.044	0.621	1.529	2.602	3.032	2.385	0.765	-1.39	-3.128	-3.247	-
2.134	-0.998										
1978	-0.036	0.62	1.536	2.604	3.033	2.392	0.759	-1.4	-3.14	-3.251	-
2.134	-0.99										
1979	-0.03	0.622	1.54	2.607	3.036	2.397	0.752	-1.412	-3.151	-3.254	-
2.133	-0.981										
1980	-0.027	0.627	1.542	2.61	3.045	2.4	0.744	-1.423	-3.161	-3.257	-
2.132	-0.972										
1981	-0.024	0.633	1.54	2.614	3.055	2.401	0.738	-1.434	-3.172	-3.262	-
2.131	-0.962										
1982	-0.02	0.639	1.535	2.617	3.064	2.402	0.734	-1.442	-3.181	-3.266	-
2.131	-0.953										
1983	-0.016	0.643	1.528	2.618	3.071	2.402	0.729	-1.45	-3.188	-3.268	-
2.128	-0.943										
1984	-0.008	0.648	1.524	2.619	3.076	2.4	0.721	-1.461	-3.194	-3.27	-
2.125	-0.934										
1985	0.001	0.653	1.521	2.622	3.08	2.398	0.712	-1.472	-3.197	-3.272	-
2.122	-0.928										
1986	0.01	0.659	1.516	2.626	3.084	2.395	0.704	-1.484	-3.202	-3.273	-2.12
	-0.923										
1987	0.021	0.669	1.513	2.63	3.086	2.39	0.695	-1.497	-3.211	-3.274	-
2.118	-0.917										
1988	0.032	0.681	1.515	2.634	3.086	2.384	0.687	-1.509	-3.221	-3.275	-
2.115	-0.911										
1989	0.043	0.693	1.519	2.639	3.088	2.379	0.677	-1.523	-3.234	-3.278	-
2.113	-0.903										
1990	0.052	0.703	1.527	2.644	3.091	2.377	0.666	-1.536	-3.247	-3.283	-
2.112	-0.897										
1991	0.061	0.713	1.534	2.651	3.094	2.377	0.656	-1.548	-3.258	-3.289	-
2.112	-0.892										
1992	0.072	0.722	1.54	2.655	3.092	2.375	0.649	-1.557	-3.266	-3.293	-
2.112	-0.887										
1993	0.083	0.733	1.543	2.658	3.087	2.368	0.643	-1.565	-3.272	-3.297	-
2.111	-0.88										
1994	0.093	0.743	1.546	2.662	3.081	2.36	0.641	-1.573	-3.276	-3.301	-2.11
	-0.873										
1995	0.101	0.753	1.548	2.664	3.074	2.352	0.64	-1.578	-3.28	-3.304	-
2.108	-0.866										
1996	0.109	0.762	1.548	2.665	3.066	2.345	0.638	-1.581	-3.283	-3.307	-
2.107	-0.856										
1997	0.117	0.767	1.546	2.668	3.06	2.337	0.634	-1.585	-3.287	-3.309	-
2.105	-0.848										
1998	0.126	0.771	1.545	2.671	3.052	2.331	0.628	-1.589	-3.286	-3.308	-
2.103	-0.841										
1999	0.137	0.776	1.546	2.673	3.045	2.326	0.62	-1.595	-3.285	-3.309	-
2.101	-0.837										
2000	0.146	0.78	1.547	2.674	3.043	2.323	0.61	-1.602	-3.282	-3.311	-
2.101	-0.835										
2001	0.153	0.785	1.549	2.677	3.048	2.323	0.602	-1.61	-3.281	-3.316	-
2.104	-0.835										

1	2002	0.159	0.789	1.548	2.68	3.056	2.323	0.596	-1.617	-3.281	-3.321	-
2	2.107	-0.836										
3	2003	0.164	0.793	1.548	2.687	3.068	2.323	0.589	-1.623	-3.283	-3.327	-
4	2.112	-0.839										
5	2004	0.169	0.796	1.549	2.695	3.08	2.322	0.582	-1.629	-3.286	-3.332	-
6	2.118	-0.842										
7	2005	0.174	0.799	1.548	2.7	3.091	2.322	0.578	-1.634	-3.285	-3.334	-
8	2.122	-0.844										
9	2006	0.18	0.799	1.544	2.701	3.101	2.321	0.573	-1.641	-3.28	-3.334	-
10	2.123	-0.844										
11	2007	0.187	0.799	1.54	2.696	3.111	2.319	0.568	-1.648	-3.274	-3.334	-
12	2.122	-0.844										
13	2008	0.194	0.798	1.54	2.69	3.119	2.318	0.563	-1.652	-3.269	-3.337	-
14	2.121	-0.845										
15	2009	0.197	0.797	1.543	2.689	3.129	2.316	0.556	-1.656	-3.268	-3.341	-2.12
16		-0.846										
17	2010	0.198	0.796	1.545	2.69	3.138	2.315	0.552	-1.659	-3.268	-3.344	-
18	2.118	-0.844										
19	2011	0.201	0.793	1.542	2.688	3.145	2.314	0.549	-1.66	-3.268	-3.347	-
20	2.118	-0.841										
21	2012	0.203	0.79	1.541	2.69	3.153	2.314	0.546	-1.661	-3.271	-3.351	-
22	2.119	-0.838										
23	2013	0.203	0.786	1.541	2.693	3.161	2.317	0.544	-1.661	-3.273	-3.353	-
24	2.119	-0.837										
25	2014	0.202	0.78	1.541	2.696	3.165	2.319	0.543				
26												
27												
28												
29	STANDARD ERROR OF SEASONAL											
30												
31												
32												
33	X 10.0D-1											
34												
35												
36												
37												
38												
39	YEAR	JAN	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUN	JUL	AUG	SEP	OCT	NOV
40		DEC										
41												
42												
43	1973	0.77	0.766	0.764	0.762	0.761	0.761	0.761	0.761	0.761	0.759	0.757
44		0.737										
45	1974	0.732	0.729	0.727	0.726	0.725	0.725	0.725	0.725	0.724	0.723	0.722
46		0.705										
47	1975	0.701	0.698	0.696	0.695	0.694	0.694	0.694	0.694	0.694	0.693	0.691
48		0.677										
49	1976	0.674	0.671	0.67	0.669	0.668	0.668	0.668	0.668	0.668	0.667	0.666
50		0.654										
51	1977	0.651	0.649	0.648	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.646	0.646	0.645
52		0.635										
53	1978	0.633	0.631	0.63	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.628	0.627
54		0.619										
55	1979	0.617	0.616	0.615	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.613	0.613
56		0.606										
57	1980	0.604	0.603	0.603	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.601	0.601
58		0.595										
59	1981	0.594	0.593	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.591	0.591
60		0.586										
61	1982	0.585	0.585	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.583	0.583
62		0.579										
63	1983	0.578	0.578	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.576
64		0.573										
65	1984	0.573	0.572	0.572	0.572	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.571
66		0.569										
67	1985	0.568	0.568	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567
68		0.565										
69	1986	0.564	0.564	0.564	0.564	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.563
70		0.561										
71	1987	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.56	0.56	0.56
72		0.559										
73	1988	0.559	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558
74		0.557										

1	1989	0.557	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556
2		0.555										
3	1990	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555
4		0.554										
5	1991	0.554	0.554	0.554	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553
6		0.553										
7	1992	0.553	0.553	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552
8		0.552										
9	1993	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552
10		0.552										
11	1994	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552
12		0.552										
13	1995	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553
14		0.553										
15	1996	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.554	0.554	0.554	0.554	0.555	0.555	0.555
16		0.555										
17	1997	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.556	0.556	0.556
18		0.556										
19	1998	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.557	0.557	0.558	0.558	0.558
20		0.558										
21	1999	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.559	0.559	0.56	0.56	0.56
22		0.561										
23	2000	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.563	0.563	0.563
24		0.563										
25	2001	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.564	0.564	0.564	0.564	0.565	0.567	0.567	0.567
26		0.567										
27	2002	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.568	0.568	0.569	0.571	0.571	0.571
28		0.571										
29	2003	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.572	0.572	0.572	0.573	0.573	0.576	0.577	0.577
30		0.577										
31	2004	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.578	0.578	0.579	0.583	0.583	0.584
32		0.584										
33	2005	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.585	0.585	0.586	0.591	0.591	0.592
34		0.592										
35	2006	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.593	0.594	0.595	0.601	0.601	0.602
36		0.602										
37	2007	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.603	0.603	0.604	0.606	0.613	0.613	0.614
38		0.614										
39	2008	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.615	0.616	0.617	0.619	0.627	0.628	0.629
40		0.629										
41	2009	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.63	0.631	0.633	0.635	0.645	0.646	0.646
42		0.647										
43	2010	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.648	0.649	0.651	0.654	0.666	0.667	0.668
44		0.668										
45	2011	0.668	0.668	0.668	0.669	0.67	0.671	0.674	0.677	0.691	0.693	0.694
46		0.694										
47	2012	0.694	0.694	0.694	0.695	0.696	0.698	0.701	0.705	0.722	0.723	0.724
48		0.725										
49	2013	0.725	0.725	0.725	0.726	0.727	0.729	0.732	0.737	0.757	0.759	0.761
50		0.761										
51	2014	0.761	0.761	0.761	0.762	0.764	0.766	0.77				
52												
53												
54												
55	TREND-CYCLE											
56												
57												
58												
59	YEAR	JAN DEC	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUN	JUL	AUG	SEP	OCT	NOV
60												
61												
62												
63	1973	328.678	328.81	328.931	329.121	329.413	329.738	330.067	330.326	330.405	330.32	
64		330.127	329.898									
65	1974	329.812	329.897	329.986	330.035	330.05	330.074	330.205	330.364	330.443	330.47	
66		330.504	330.567									
67	1975	330.636	330.644	330.631	330.713	330.854	330.978	331.104	331.281	331.456	331.537	
68		331.572	331.649									
69	1976	331.783	331.912	331.975	331.964	331.903	331.905	331.992	332.053	332.094	332.183	
70		332.354	332.555									
71	1977	332.72	332.923	333.203	333.457	333.644	333.795	333.929	334.071	334.238	334.39	
72		334.502	334.645									
73	1978	334.793	334.887	334.995	335.11	335.24	335.434	335.593	335.642	335.649	335.715	
74		335.827	335.95									

1	1979	336.078	336.203	336.31	336.339	336.403	336.608	336.817	336.973	337.136	337.307
2		337.48	337.653								
3	1980	337.792	337.958	338.175	338.342	338.494	338.65	338.77	338.929	339.118	339.246
4		339.315	339.386								
5	1981	339.533	339.737	339.885	339.944	339.978	340.003	340.011	340.058	340.195	340.406
6		340.629	340.809								
7	1982	340.949	341.09	341.23	341.347	341.427	341.46	341.489	341.527	341.567	341.621
8		341.69	341.773								
9	1983	341.898	342.079	342.297	342.567	342.852	343.106	343.33	343.465	343.52	343.598
10		343.738	343.893								
11	1984	344.005	344.057	344.107	344.229	344.403	344.561	344.663	344.703	344.772	344.942
12		345.147	345.298								
13	1985	345.399	345.557	345.72	345.786	345.853	345.959	346.078	346.22	346.335	346.417
14		346.511	346.58								
15	1986	346.59	346.622	346.778	347.044	347.286	347.428	347.53	347.69	347.848	347.918
16		347.986	348.097								
17	1987	348.182	348.244	348.396	348.663	348.933	349.128	349.274	349.449	349.669	349.876
18		350.046	350.217								
19	1988	350.453	350.693	350.856	351.005	351.193	351.45	351.763	352.025	352.188	352.281
20		352.347	352.453								
21	1989	352.56	352.575	352.609	352.74	352.866	352.987	353.11	353.196	353.314	353.464
22		353.592	353.708								
23	1990	353.838	353.958	353.978	353.964	354.023	354.113	354.242	354.416	354.607	354.816
24		354.983	355.038								
25	1991	355.053	355.186	355.442	355.669	355.752	355.689	355.587	355.552	355.597	355.701
26		355.837	355.967								
27	1992	356.082	356.187	356.28	356.374	356.485	356.528	356.459	356.397	356.4	356.438
28		356.469	356.524								
29	1993	356.606	356.666	356.725	356.815	356.936	356.999	357.014	357.114	357.281	357.433
30		357.588	357.792								
31	1994	358.019	358.212	358.374	358.505	358.569	358.628	358.761	358.924	359.101	359.332
32		359.557	359.718								
33	1995	359.865	360.048	360.264	360.483	360.67	360.821	360.919	361.019	361.182	361.343
34		361.484	361.669								
35	1996	361.928	362.177	362.258	362.218	362.297	362.524	362.736	362.848	362.882	362.903
36		362.949	362.999								
37	1997	363.063	363.14	363.236	363.38	363.475	363.519	363.624	363.74	363.879	364.152
38		364.535	364.88								
39	1998	365.113	365.335	365.631	365.981	366.338	366.673	366.985	367.224	367.395	367.552
40		367.702	367.848								
41	1999	367.978	368.063	368.099	368.083	368.06	368.167	368.345	368.421	368.469	368.597
42		368.742	368.854								
43	2000	368.907	368.916	368.952	368.967	369.007	369.193	369.453	369.75	370.037	370.238
44		370.369	370.451								
45	2001	370.533	370.663	370.766	370.792	370.826	370.915	371.055	371.244	371.455	371.656
46		371.836	372.017								
47	2002	372.188	372.308	372.393	372.512	372.744	373.052	373.322	373.554	373.782	374
48		374.242	374.479								
49	2003	374.666	374.824	374.981	375.185	375.459	375.749	375.966	376.136	376.322	376.499
50		376.651	376.779								
51	2004	376.907	377.067	377.254	377.408	377.426	377.353	377.372	377.499	377.629	377.804
52		378.039	378.274								
53	2005	378.552	378.923	379.264	379.455	379.606	379.831	380.052	380.16	380.209	380.327
54		380.528	380.785								
55	2006	381.05	381.247	381.44	381.669	381.802	381.844	381.925	382.064	382.222	382.353
56		382.466	382.611								
57	2007	382.79	382.976	383.192	383.412	383.568	383.698	383.812	383.933	384.142	384.376
58		384.568	384.755								
59	2008	384.881	384.843	384.761	384.88	385.196	385.511	385.743	385.947	386.144	386.271
60		386.352	386.476								
61	2009	386.627	386.777	386.9	386.965	387.048	387.178	387.349	387.582	387.789	387.926
62		388.08	388.282								
63	2010	388.587	389.005	389.393	389.653	389.78	389.815	389.856	389.982	390.193	390.432
64		390.613	390.741								
65	2011	390.869	390.939	390.933	390.969	391.148	391.431	391.708	391.942	392.148	392.308
66		392.455	392.634								
67	2012	392.793	392.914	393.09	393.328	393.514	393.647	393.825	394.057	394.289	394.539
68		394.833	395.125								
69	2013	395.418	395.676	395.823	395.991	396.231	396.422	396.587	396.744	396.879	397.048
70		397.256	397.44								
71	2014	397.531	397.66	397.98	398.331	398.547	398.644	398.7			
72											
73											
74											

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74

STANDARD ERROR OF TREND-CYCLE

YEAR	JAN DEC	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUN	JUL	AUG	SEP	OCT	NOV
1973	0.122 0.114	0.116	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.114
1974	0.114 0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114
1975	0.114 0.113	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.113	0.113
1976	0.113 0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113
1977	0.113 0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113
1978	0.113 0.112	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.112
1979	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1980	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1981	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1982	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1983	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1984	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1985	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1986	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1987	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1988	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1989	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1990	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1991	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1992	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1993	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1994	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1995	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1996	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1997	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1998	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
1999	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
2000	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
2001	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
2002	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
2003	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
2004	0.112 0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112

1	2005	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
2		0.112										
3	2006	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
4		0.112										
5	2007	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112
6		0.112										
7	2008	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.112	0.113	0.113
8		0.113										
9	2009	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113
10		0.113										
11	2010	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113
12		0.113										
13	2011	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.113	0.114
14		0.114										
15	2012	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114
16		0.114										
17	2013	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.114	0.115	0.115
18		0.115										
19	2014	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.115	0.116	0.122				
20												
21												
22												

SEASONALLY ADJUSTED SERIES

	YEAR	JAN	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUN	JUL	AUG	SEP	OCT	NOV	DEC
27													
28													
29													
30													
31													
32	1973	328.613	328.937	328.799	328.918	329.451	329.7	330.091	330.656	330.596	330.408		
33		330.289	329.662										
34	1974	329.419	330.087	329.976	330.064	330.172	329.75	330.215	330.525	330.503	330.442		
35		330.471	330.516										
36	1975	330.741	330.786	330.339	330.699	330.881	331.027	330.969	331.247	331.673	331.597		
37		331.463	331.6										
38	1976	331.712	332.126	331.939	332.182	331.75	331.682	332.182	332.019	332.076	332.013		
39		332.315	332.655										
40	1977	332.734	332.609	333.441	333.428	333.788	333.715	334.025	333.92	334.318	334.457		
41		334.484	334.468										
42	1978	335.136	334.64	335.074	335.166	334.977	335.588	335.721	335.77	335.47	335.661		
43		335.894	335.82										
44	1979	336.24	336.028	336.59	336.333	335.964	336.803	336.848	336.972	337.081	337.374		
45		337.393	337.761										
46	1980	337.827	337.653	338.498	338.25	338.425	338.86	338.596	338.873	339.261	339.307		
47		339.342	339.262										
48	1981	339.384	339.877	340.03	339.946	339.955	340.089	339.942	339.924	340.092	340.382		
49		340.721	340.862										
50	1982	340.94	341.051	341.325	341.303	341.606	341.378	341.496	341.552	341.501	341.656		
51		341.611	341.833										
52	1983	341.656	342.227	342.062	342.632	342.889	343.118	343.421	343.7	343.358	343.568		
53		343.658	344.013										
54	1984	344.058	344.122	343.936	344.151	344.474	344.58	344.829	344.661	344.544	344.95		
55		345.185	345.474										
56	1985	345.249	345.407	346.139	345.578	345.84	346.002	345.948	346.322	346.397	346.352		
57		346.522	346.748										
58	1986	346.53	346.471	346.534	347.144	347.446	347.505	347.406	347.574	348.212	347.743		
59		347.98	348.073										
60	1987	348.359	348.031	348.207	348.69	349.054	349.22	349.215	349.337	349.731	349.924		
61		350.078	350.097										
62	1988	350.348	350.999	350.725	351.026	351.094	351.296	351.893	352.169	352.251	352.355		
63		352.265	352.351										
64	1989	352.847	352.547	352.281	352.951	352.802	352.921	353.303	353.053	353.254	353.568		
65		353.553	353.743										
66	1990	353.738	354.177	354.123	353.626	354.199	353.943	354.214	354.426	354.527	354.873		
67		355.162	355.167										
68	1991	354.809	354.967	355.526	355.859	355.996	355.723	355.464	355.438	355.558	355.609		
69		355.902	355.962										
70	1992	356.098	356.208	356.28	356.345	356.458	356.945	356.201	356.467	356.196	356.603		
71		356.382	356.417										
72	1993	356.777	356.537	356.817	356.612	357.103	357.152	356.777	357.025	357.372	357.417		
73		357.511	357.72										
74	1994	358.127	358.237	358.364	358.658	358.599	358.44	358.749	358.993	358.906	359.391		
75		359.67	359.743										

1	1995	359.769	360.037	360.222	360.566	360.696	360.868	361.06	360.688	361.39	361.274
2		361.508	361.476								
3	1996	361.931	362.408	362.622	361.845	362.094	362.585	362.892	362.961	362.883	362.847
4		362.947	363.036								
5	1997	362.923	363.323	362.924	363.582	363.63	363.253	363.706	363.785	363.597	364.019
6		364.545	365.178								
7	1998	365.054	365.209	365.585	365.939	366.438	366.619	367.112	367.379	367.296	367.658
8		367.623	367.921								
9	1999	367.983	368.204	368.054	368.287	367.725	368.004	368.66	368.455	368.225	368.659
10		368.781	368.877								
11	2000	369.104	368.72	369.013	369.146	368.467	369.387	369.24	369.802	370.192	370.301
12		370.431	370.505								
13	2001	370.367	370.705	370.981	370.693	370.772	370.857	370.968	371.24	371.441	371.736
14		371.794	372.015								
15	2002	372.291	372.351	372.382	372.32	372.594	373.177	373.404	373.447	373.941	373.831
16		374.307	374.546								
17	2003	374.706	374.827	374.932	375.053	375.432	375.857	376.131	375.933	376.483	376.427
18		376.752	376.769								
19	2004	376.831	377.074	377.181	377.715	377.55	377.238	377.028	377.779	377.396	377.772
20		378.048	378.292								
21	2005	378.296	378.961	379.592	379.5	379.379	379.878	380.202	380.364	379.945	380.314
22		380.412	380.764								
23	2006	381.17	381.361	381.116	382.029	381.879	381.769	381.807	382.091	382.2	382.494
24		382.303	382.634								
25	2007	382.743	383.011	383.02	383.704	383.469	383.731	383.922	383.648	384.174	384.474
26		384.542	384.734								
27	2008	385.246	384.932	384.43	384.47	385.381	385.562	385.857	385.802	386.359	386.327
28		386.251	386.405								
29	2009	386.743	386.623	387.227	386.751	387.061	387.134	387.224	387.576	388.058	387.731
30		388.12	388.156								
31	2010	388.302	389.144	389.545	389.84	389.902	389.835	389.668	389.919	390.098	390.544
32		390.768	390.574								
33	2011	391.049	391.027	390.948	390.652	391.065	391.406	391.871	391.85	392.308	392.307
34		392.358	392.671								
35	2012	392.917	392.81	392.909	393.49	393.627	393.516	393.754	394.071	394.331	394.361
36		394.929	395.118								
37	2013	395.337	396.014	395.769	395.657	396.599	396.263	396.656	396.811	396.783	397.013
38		397.229	397.647								
39	2014	397.598	397.13	398.039	398.594	398.615	398.831	398.457			

STANDARD ERROR OF SEASONALLY ADJUSTED SERIES

X 10.0D-1

YEAR	JAN DEC	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUN	JUL	AUG	SEP	OCT	NOV
1973	0.77 0.737	0.766	0.764	0.762	0.761	0.761	0.761	0.761	0.761	0.759	0.757
1974	0.732 0.705	0.729	0.727	0.726	0.725	0.725	0.725	0.725	0.724	0.723	0.722
1975	0.701 0.677	0.698	0.696	0.695	0.694	0.694	0.694	0.694	0.694	0.693	0.691
1976	0.674 0.654	0.671	0.67	0.669	0.668	0.668	0.668	0.668	0.668	0.667	0.666
1977	0.651 0.635	0.649	0.648	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.646	0.646	0.645
1978	0.633 0.619	0.631	0.63	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.628	0.627
1979	0.617 0.606	0.616	0.615	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.613	0.613
1980	0.604 0.595	0.603	0.603	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.601	0.601
1981	0.594 0.586	0.593	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.591	0.591

1	1982	0.585	0.585	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.583	0.583
2		0.579										
3	1983	0.578	0.578	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.576
4		0.573										
5	1984	0.573	0.572	0.572	0.572	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.571
6		0.569										
7	1985	0.568	0.568	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567
8		0.565										
9	1986	0.564	0.564	0.564	0.564	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.563
10		0.561										
11	1987	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.56	0.56	0.56
12		0.559										
13	1988	0.559	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558
14		0.557										
15	1989	0.557	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556
16		0.555										
17	1990	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555
18		0.554										
19	1991	0.554	0.554	0.554	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553
20		0.553										
21	1992	0.553	0.553	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552
22		0.552										
23	1993	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552
24		0.552										
25	1994	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552
26		0.552										
27	1995	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.552	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553
28		0.553										
29	1996	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.553	0.554	0.554	0.554	0.554	0.555	0.555	0.555
30		0.555										
31	1997	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.555	0.556	0.556	0.556
32		0.556										
33	1998	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.556	0.557	0.557	0.558	0.558	0.558
34		0.558										
35	1999	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.558	0.559	0.559	0.56	0.56	0.56
36		0.561										
37	2000	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.561	0.563	0.563	0.563
38		0.563										
39	2001	0.563	0.563	0.563	0.564	0.564	0.564	0.564	0.565	0.567	0.567	0.567
40		0.567										
41	2002	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.567	0.568	0.568	0.569	0.571	0.571	0.571
42		0.571										
43	2003	0.571	0.571	0.571	0.572	0.572	0.572	0.573	0.573	0.576	0.577	0.577
44		0.577										
45	2004	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.577	0.578	0.578	0.579	0.583	0.583	0.584
46		0.584										
47	2005	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.584	0.585	0.585	0.586	0.591	0.591	0.592
48		0.592										
49	2006	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.592	0.593	0.594	0.595	0.601	0.601	0.602
50		0.602										
51	2007	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.602	0.603	0.603	0.604	0.606	0.613	0.613	0.614
52		0.614										
53	2008	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.614	0.615	0.616	0.617	0.619	0.627	0.628	0.629
54		0.629										
55	2009	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.629	0.63	0.631	0.633	0.635	0.645	0.646	0.646
56		0.647										
57	2010	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.647	0.648	0.649	0.651	0.654	0.666	0.667	0.668
58		0.668										
59	2011	0.668	0.668	0.668	0.669	0.67	0.671	0.674	0.677	0.691	0.693	0.694
60		0.694										
61	2012	0.694	0.694	0.694	0.695	0.696	0.698	0.701	0.705	0.722	0.723	0.724
62		0.725										
63	2013	0.725	0.725	0.725	0.726	0.727	0.729	0.732	0.737	0.757	0.759	0.761
64		0.761										
65	2014	0.761	0.761	0.761	0.762	0.764	0.766	0.77				

Mark Leggett comment: These are considered small relative to the seasonally adjusted series itself (above)

1	IRREGULAR COMPONENT											
2												
3												
4												
5	YEAR	JAN	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUN	JUL	AUG	SEP	OCT	NOV
6		DEC										
7												
8	1973	-0.065	0.127	-0.132	-0.203	0.039	-0.039	0.024	0.331	0.191	0.088	0.162
9		-0.236										
10	1974	-0.393	0.19	-0.011	0.029	0.122	-0.324	0.011	0.161	0.06	-0.028	-
11	0.033	-0.05										
12	1975	0.105	0.142	-0.292	-0.014	0.027	0.049	-0.135	-0.034	0.217	0.06	-
13	0.109	-0.049										
14	1976	-0.071	0.215	-0.036	0.218	-0.153	-0.223	0.19	-0.034	-0.018	-0.17	-
15	0.039	0.1										
16	1977	0.014	-0.314	0.237	-0.029	0.144	-0.08	0.096	-0.151	0.08	0.067	-
17	0.018	-0.177										
18	1978	0.343	-0.246	0.079	0.056	-0.263	0.154	0.127	0.128	-0.18	-0.055	0.067
19		-0.13										
20	1979	0.162	-0.175	0.28	-0.006	-0.439	0.195	0.031	-0.002	-0.055	0.067	-
21	0.087	0.108										
22	1980	0.035	-0.305	0.323	-0.092	-0.069	0.21	-0.174	-0.056	0.144	0.061	0.027
23		-0.124										
24	1981	-0.149	0.14	0.145	0.002	-0.023	0.086	-0.069	-0.134	-0.102	-0.024	0.092
25		0.054										
26	1982	-0.009	-0.039	0.095	-0.044	0.178	-0.082	0.007	0.025	-0.065	0.035	-
27	0.079	0.06										
28	1983	-0.242	0.148	-0.235	0.065	0.037	0.012	0.091	0.234	-0.161	-0.03	-0.08
29		0.12										
30	1984	0.053	0.065	-0.17	-0.078	0.071	0.018	0.165	-0.042	-0.228	0.009	0.039
31		0.177										
32	1985	-0.15	-0.15	0.419	-0.208	-0.013	0.043	-0.13	0.102	0.062	-0.065	0.011
33		0.168										
34	1986	-0.061	-0.151	-0.244	0.1	0.159	0.077	-0.123	-0.116	0.364	-0.175	-
35	0.006	-0.024										
36	1987	0.177	-0.213	-0.189	0.027	0.122	0.092	-0.06	-0.112	0.062	0.047	0.032
37		-0.12										
38	1988	-0.105	0.306	-0.131	0.021	-0.1	-0.154	0.13	0.144	0.063	0.074	-
39	0.082	-0.103										
40	1989	0.288	-0.027	-0.328	0.211	-0.064	-0.067	0.193	-0.143	-0.06	0.104	-
41	0.039	0.035										
42	1990	-0.101	0.219	0.145	-0.338	0.176	-0.17	-0.028	0.011	-0.08	0.057	0.179
43		0.13										
44	1991	-0.244	-0.219	0.084	0.19	0.244	0.034	-0.123	-0.114	-0.04	-0.092	0.065
45		-0.004										
46	1992	0.016	0.021	0.001	-0.029	-0.027	0.417	-0.258	0.07	-0.204	0.165	-
47	0.087	-0.107										
48	1993	0.171	-0.129	0.091	-0.204	0.167	0.153	-0.238	-0.089	0.091	-0.016	-
49	0.076	-0.071										
50	1994	0.108	0.025	-0.011	0.153	0.03	-0.188	-0.012	0.069	-0.195	0.058	0.113
51		0.026										
52	1995	-0.095	-0.011	-0.042	0.084	0.026	0.046	0.14	-0.331	0.207	-0.068	0.024
53		-0.193										
54	1996	0.004	0.231	0.364	-0.373	-0.203	0.061	0.156	0.113	0.001	-0.057	-
55	0.002	0.037										
56	1997	-0.14	0.182	-0.312	0.201	0.156	-0.266	0.083	0.045	-0.282	-0.133	0.011
57		0.298										
58	1998	-0.059	-0.127	-0.047	-0.042	0.1	-0.055	0.127	0.154	-0.098	0.106	-
59	0.079	0.074										
60	1999	0.005	0.141	-0.045	0.204	-0.335	-0.164	0.315	0.034	-0.244	0.061	0.039
61		0.024										
62	2000	0.197	-0.196	0.061	0.178	-0.54	0.194	-0.213	0.052	0.155	0.062	0.062
63		0.054										
64	2001	-0.166	0.042	0.216	-0.099	-0.054	-0.057	-0.087	-0.004	-0.013	0.08	-
65	0.042	-0.003										
66	2002	0.103	0.042	-0.011	-0.193	-0.151	0.126	0.082	-0.107	0.16	-0.169	0.065
67		0.067										
68	2003	0.039	0.004	-0.049	-0.132	-0.027	0.108	0.164	-0.203	0.161	-0.072	0.101
69		-0.011										
70	2004	-0.076	0.007	-0.073	0.307	0.125	-0.115	-0.344	0.28	-0.233	-0.033	0.008
71		0.018										
72	2005	-0.256	0.038	0.328	0.045	-0.227	0.048	0.15	0.203	-0.264	-0.013	-
73	0.117	-0.022										
74	2006	0.12	0.113	-0.324	0.36	0.077	-0.074	-0.118	0.027	-0.021	0.14	-
75	0.163	0.023										

1	2007	-0.047	0.036	-0.172	0.292	-0.099	0.033	0.11	-0.285	0.032	0.099	-
2	0.026	-0.021										
3	2008	0.366	0.09	-0.33	-0.409	0.184	0.052	0.114	-0.145	0.215	0.056	-
4	0.101	-0.071										
5	2009	0.116	-0.155	0.326	-0.214	0.013	-0.044	-0.126	-0.006	0.269	-0.195	0.041
6		-0.126										
7	2010	-0.285	0.139	0.152	0.187	0.122	0.02	-0.188	-0.063	-0.095	0.112	0.156
8		-0.167										
9	2011	0.181	0.088	0.014	-0.317	-0.083	-0.025	0.163	-0.092	0.16	-0.001	-
10	0.097	0.037										
11	2012	0.125	-0.104	-0.181	0.162	0.113	-0.131	-0.072	0.014	0.041	-0.178	0.096
12		-0.007										
13	2013	-0.081	0.338	-0.054	-0.334	0.368	-0.158	0.068	0.067	-0.097	-0.035	-
14	0.027	0.207										
15	2014	0.068	-0.53	0.059	0.264	0.068	0.187	-0.242				

Mark Leggett comment: This should be essentially "white noise", and the TRAMO plots above suggests that it is

* * PROCESSING COMPLETED * *

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71

Granger causality from the first and second differencerivatives of atmospheric CO₂ to global surface temperature and the El Niño–Southern Oscillation respectively

L.M.W. Leggett ¹ and D.A. Ball ¹

(1) (Global Risk Policy Group Pty Ltd, Townsville, Queensland, Australia)

www.globalriskprogress.com

Correspondence to: L.M.W. Leggett (mleggett.globalriskprogress@gmail.com)

Abstract

A significant gap now of some 16 years in length has been shown to exist between the observed global surface temperature trend and that expected from the majority of climate simulations, and this gap is presently continuing to increase. For its own sake, and to enable better climate prediction for policy use, the reasons behind this mismatch need to be better understood. While an increasing number of possible causes have been proposed, the candidate causes have not yet converged.

The standard model which is now displaying the disparity has it that temperature will rise roughly linearly with atmospheric CO₂. However research also exists showing correlation between the interannual variability in the growth rate of atmospheric CO₂ and temperature. Rate of change of CO₂ had not been considered a causative mechanism for temperature because it was concluded that causality ran from temperature to rate of change of CO₂.

However more recent studies have found little or no evidence for temperature leading rate of change of CO₂ but instead evidence for simultaneity. With this background, this paper reinvestigates the relationship between rate of change of CO₂ and two of

the major climate variables, atmospheric temperature and the El Niño–Southern Oscillation (ENSO).

Using time series analysis in the form of dynamic regression modelling with autocorrelation correction, it is demonstrated that first-difference CO₂ leads temperature and that there is a highly statistically significant correlation between first-difference CO₂ and temperature. Further, a correlation is found for second-difference CO₂ with the Southern Oscillation Index, the atmospheric-pressure component of ENSO. This paper also demonstrates that both these correlations display Granger causality.

It is shown that the first-difference CO₂ and temperature model shows no trend mismatch in recent years.

These results may contribute to the prediction of future trends for global temperature and ENSO.

Interannual variability in the growth rate of atmospheric CO₂ is standardly attributed to variability in the carbon sink capacity of the terrestrial biosphere. The terrestrial biosphere carbon sink is created by [the difference between photosynthesis and respiration \(net primary productivity\)](#): a major way of measuring global terrestrial photosynthesis is by means of satellite measurements of vegetation reflectance, such as the Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI). [In a preliminary analysis, this study finds a close correlation between an increasing NDVI and the increasing climate model/temperature mismatch \(as quantified by the difference between the trend in the level of CO₂ and the trend in temperature\).](#)

~~It is believed that the results in this paper provide strong evidence that the global climate is the result of the combination of two mechanisms—one a physical mechanism based on the level of atmospheric CO₂, the other a mechanism embodied in the terrestrial biosphere and based on the rate of change of CO₂.~~

1 Introduction

Understanding current global climate requires an understanding of trends both in Earth's atmospheric temperature and the El Niño–Southern Oscillation (ENSO), a characteristic large-scale distribution of warm water in the tropical Pacific Ocean and the dominant global mode of year-to-year climate variability (Holbrook et al. 2009). However, despite much effort, the average projection of current climate models has become statistically significantly different from the 21st century global surface ~~temperature trend (Fyfe et al. 2013; Fyfe and Gillett 2014) and has failed to reflect the statistically significant evidence that annual-mean global temperature has not risen in the 21st century (Fyfe et al. 2013; Kosaka and Shang-Ping 2013).~~ ~~temperature trend (Fyfe et al. 2013, 2014) and has failed to reflect the statistically-significant evidence that annual-mean global temperature has not risen in the 21st century (Fyfe 2013; Kosaka 2013).~~

~~The situation is illustrated visually in Figure 1 which shows the increasing departure over recent years of the global surface temperature trend from that projected by a representative mid-range global climate model (GCM) for global surface temperature - the CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario model (Meehl et al. 2007)KNMI 2013).~~ It is noted that the level of atmospheric CO₂ is a good proxy for the [International Panel on Climate Change \(IPCC\)](#) models predicting the global surface temperature trend: according to IPCC (2014), on decadal to interdecadal time scales and under continually increasing effective radiative forcing, the forced component of the global surface temperature trend responds to the forcing trend relatively rapidly and almost linearly.

Modelling also provides a wide range of predictions for future ENSO variability, some showing an increase, others a decrease, and some no change (Guilyardi et al. 2012; Bellenger 2013). The extremes of this ENSO variability cause extreme weather [events](#) (such as floods and droughts) in many regions of the world.

A wide range of physical explanations has now been proposed for the global warming slowdown. These involve proposals either for changes in the way the radiative mechanism itself is working or for the increased influence of other physical

mechanisms. Chen and Tung (2014) place these proposed explanations into two categories. The first involves a reduction in radiative forcing: by a decrease in stratospheric water vapour, an increase in background stratospheric volcanic aerosols, by 17 small volcano eruptions since 1999, increasing coal-burning in China, the indirect effect of time-varying anthropogenic aerosols, a low solar minimum, or a combination of these. The second category of candidate explanation involves planetary sinks for the excess heat. The major focus for the source of this sink has been physical and has involved ocean heat sequestration. However, evidence for the precise nature of the ocean sinks is not yet converging: according to Chen and Tung (2014) their study followed the original proposal of Meehl et al. (2011) that global deep-ocean heat sequestration is centred on the Pacific. However, their observational results were that such deep-ocean heat sequestration is mainly occurring in the Atlantic and the Southern oceans.

Alongside the foregoing possible physical causes, Hansen et al. (2013) have suggested that the mechanism for the pause in the global temperature increase since 1998 might be the planetary biota, in particular the terrestrial biosphere: that is (IPCC 2007), the fabric of soils, vegetation and other biological components, the processes that connect them and the carbon, water and energy that they store.

It is widely considered that the interannual variability in the growth rate of atmospheric CO₂ is a sign of the operation of the influence of the planetary biota. Again, IPCC (2007) states: “The atmospheric CO₂ growth rate exhibits large interannual variations. The change in fossil fuel emissions and the estimated variability in net CO₂ uptake of the oceans are too small to account for this signal, which must be caused by year-to-year fluctuations in land-atmosphere fluxes.” In the IPCC Fourth Assessment Report, Denman et al. (2007) state (italics denote present author emphasis): “Interannual and inter-decadal variability in the growth rate of atmospheric CO₂ is dominated by the *response of the land biosphere to climate variations*. The terrestrial biosphere *interacts strongly with the climate*, providing both positive and negative feedbacks due to biogeophysical and biogeochemical processes. ... Surface climate is determined by the balance of fluxes, which can be changed by radiative (e.g., albedo) or non-radiative (e.g., water cycle related

processes) terms. Both radiative and non-radiative terms *are controlled by details of vegetation.*”

Denman et al. (2007) also note that many studies have confirmed that the variability of CO₂ fluxes is mostly due to land fluxes, and that tropical lands contribute strongly to this signal. A predominantly terrestrial origin of the growth rate variability can be inferred from (1) atmospheric inversions assimilating time series of CO₂ concentrations from different stations, (2) consistent relationships between $\delta^{13}\text{C}$ and CO₂, (3) ocean model simulations, and (4) terrestrial carbon cycle and coupled model simulations. For one prominent estimate carried out by the Global Carbon Project, the land sink is calculated as the residual of the sum of all sources minus the sum of the atmosphere and ocean sinks (Le Quere et al. 2014).

The activity of the land sink can also be estimated directly. The terrestrial biosphere carbon sink is created by photosynthesis: a major way of measuring global land photosynthesis is by means of satellite measurements of potential photosynthesis from greenness estimates. The measure predominantly used ~~such measure~~ is the Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) (Running et al. 2004; Zhang et al. 2014). NDVI data are available from the start of satellite observations in 1980 to the present. For this period the trend signature in NDVI has been shown to correlate closely with that for atmospheric CO₂ (Barichivich et al. 2013). This noted, we have not been able to find studies which have compared NDVI data with the difference between climate models and temperature.

2 Methodological issues and objectives of the study

2.1 Methodological issues

Before considering further material it is helpful now to consider a range of methodological issues and concepts. The first concept is to do with the notion of causality.

According to Hidalgo and Sekhon (2011) there are four prerequisites to enable an assertion of causality. The first is that the cause must be prior to the effect. The

second prerequisite is “constant conjunction” between variables (Hume (1751), cited in Hidalgo and Sekhon (2011)) ~~between variables~~. This relates to the degree of fit between variables. The final requirements are those concerning manipulation and random placement into experimental and control categories. It is noted that each of the four prerequisites is necessary but not sufficient on its own for causality.

Concerning With regard to the last two criteria, the problem for global studies such as global climate studies is that manipulation and random placement into experimental and control categories cannot be carried out.

One method using correlational data, however, approaches more closely the quality of information derived from random placement into experimental and control categories. The concept is that of Granger causality (Granger 1969). According to Stern and Kaufmann (2014), a time series variable “ x ” (e.g. atmospheric CO_2) is said to “Granger-cause” variable “ y ” (e.g. surface temperature) if past values of x help predict the current level of y , better than do just the past values of y , given all other relevant information.

Reference to the above four aspects of causality will be made to help structure the review of materials in the following sections.

2.2 Objectives of the study

What has been considered to influence the biota’s creation of the pattern observed in the trend in the growth rate of atmospheric CO_2 ? The candidates for the influences on the biota have mainly been considered in prior research to be atmospheric variations, primarily temperature and/or ENSO (e.g., Kuo et al. 1990; Wang W. et al. 2013). Despite its proposed role in global warming overall, CO_2 (in terms of the initial state of atmospheric CO_2 exploited by plants at time A) has not generally been isolated and studied in detail through time series analysis as an influence in the way the biosphere influences the CO_2 left in the atmosphere at succeeding time B .

1 This ~~state-of-affairs~~lack of attention to the influence of the biosphere on climate
2 ~~variables~~ seems to have come about for two reasons, one concerning ENSO, the other,
3 temperature. For ENSO, the reason is that the statistical studies are unambiguous that
4 ENSO leads rate of change of CO₂ (e.g., Lean and Rind 2008). On the face of it,
5 therefore, this ruled out CO₂ as the first mover of the ecosystem processes. For
6 temperature, the reason was that the question of whether atmospheric temperature
7 leads rate of change of CO₂ or vice versa is less settled.

8 In the first published study on this question, Kuo et al. (1990) provided evidence that
9 the signature of interannual atmospheric CO₂ (measured as its ~~first-difference~~first-
10 difference) fitted temperature (passing therefore one of the four tests for causality, of
11 close conjunction).

12 The relative fits of both level of and ~~first-difference~~first-difference of atmospheric
13 CO₂ with global surface temperature up to the present are depicted in Figure 2.

14 Attention is drawn to both signature (fine grained data structure) and, by means of
15 polynomial smoothing, core trend for each data series.

16 Concerning signature, while clearly first-difference CO₂ and temperature are not
17 identical, each is more alike than either is to the temperature model based on level of
18 CO₂. As well, the polynomial fits show that the same likeness groupings exist for core
19 trend.

20 Kuo et al. (1990) also provided evidence concerning another of the causality
21 prerequisites – priority. This was that the signature of first-difference CO₂ *lagged*
22 temperature (by 5 months). This idea has been influential. More recently, ~~despite~~
23 Adams and Piovesan (2005) ~~noted~~eding that climate variations, acting on ecosystems,
24 are believed to be responsible for variation in CO₂ increment, but there are major
25 uncertainties in identifying processes, including uncertainty concerning *instantaneous*
26 (present authors' emphasis) versus lagged responses, and Wang ~~W~~. et al. (2013)
27 ~~observing-observed~~ that the strongest coupling is found between the CO₂ growth rate
28 and the *concurrent* (present authors' emphasis) tropical land temperature, Wang et al.
29 (2013) nonetheless state in their conclusion that the strong temperature–CO₂ coupling
30 they observed is best explained by the additive responses of tropical terrestrial
31 respiration and primary production to temperature variations, which reinforce each

other in enhancing *temperature's control* (present author emphasis) on tropical net ecosystem exchange.

Another perspective on the relative effects of rising atmospheric CO₂ concentrations on the one hand and temperature on the other has been provided by extensive direct experimentation on plants. In a large scale meta-analysis of such experiments, Dieleman et al. (2012) drew together results on how ecosystem productivity and soil processes responded to combined warming and CO₂ manipulation, and compared it with those obtained from single factor CO₂ and temperature manipulation. While the meta-analysis found that responses to combined CO₂ and temperature treatment showed the greatest effect, this was only slightly larger than for the CO₂-only treatment. By contrast, the effect of the CO₂-only treatment was markedly larger than for the warming-only treatment.

~~Concerning~~ In looking at leading and lagging climate series more generally, the first finding of correlations between the rate of change (in the form of the ~~first-difference~~ first-difference) of atmospheric CO₂ and a climate variable was with the foregoing and the Southern Oscillation Index (SOI) component of ENSO (Bacastow 1976). Here evidence was presented that the SOI led first-difference atmospheric CO₂. There have been further such studies (see Imbers (2013) for overview) which, taken together, consistently show that the highest correlations are achieved with SOI leading temperature by some months (3-4 months).

In light of the foregoing, this paper reanalyses by means of time series regression analysis ~~the question of~~ which of first-difference CO₂ and temperature leads ~~which~~. The joint temporal relationship between interannual atmospheric CO₂, global surface temperature and ENSO (indicated by the SOI) is also investigated.

The foregoing also shows that a strong case can be made for further investigating the planetary biota influenced by atmospheric CO₂ as a candidate influence on (cause of) climate outcomes. This question is also explored in this paper.

~~A number of Granger causality studies have been carried out on climate time series (see review in Attanasio 2012). Of papers we have found which assessed atmospheric~~

~~CO₂ and global surface temperature—some six (Sun and Wang 1996; Triacca 2005; Kodra et al. 2011; Attanasio and Triacca 2011; Attanasio 2012; Stern and Kaufmann 2014)—while all but one (Triacca 2005) found Granger causality, it was not with CO₂ concentration but with CO₂ radiative forcing (lnCO₂ (Attanasio and Triacca 2011)).~~

A number of Granger causality studies have been carried out on climate time series (see review in Attanasio 2012). We found six papers which assessed atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature (Sun and Wang 1996; Triacca 2005; Kodra et al. 2011; Attanasio and Triacca 2011; Attanasio 2012; Stern and Kaufmann 2014). Of these, while all but one (Triacca 2005) found Granger causality, it was not with CO₂ concentration as studied in this paper but with CO₂ radiative forcing (lnCO₂ (Attanasio and Triacca 2011)).

As well, all studies used annual not monthly data. Such annual data for each of atmospheric CO₂ and temperature is not stationary of itself but must be transformed into a new, stationary, series by differencing (Sun and Wang 1996). Further, data at this level of aggregation can "mask" correlational effects that only become apparent when higher frequency (e.g., monthly) data are used.

Rather than using a formal Granger causality analysis, a number of authors have instead used conventional multiple regression models in attempts to quantify the relative importance of natural and anthropogenic influencing factors on climate outcomes such as global surface temperature. These regression models use contemporaneous explanatory variables. For example, see Lean and Rind (2008, 2009); Foster and Rahmstorf (2011); Kopp and Lean (2011); Zhou and Tung (2013). This type of analysis effectively assumes a causal direction between the variables being modelled. It is incapable of providing a proper basis for testing for the presence or absence of causality. In some cases account has been taken of autocorrelation in the model's errors, but this does not overcome the fundamental weakness of standard multiple regression in this context. In contrast, Granger causality analysis that we adopt in this paper provides a formal testing of both the presence and direction of this causality (Granger 1969).

-

From such studies, a common set of main influencing factors (also called explanatory or predictor variables) has emerged. These are (Lockwood (2008); Folland (2013); Zhou and Tung (2013)): El Nino–Southern Oscillation (ENSO), or Southern Oscillation Index (SOI) alone ~~(SOI)~~; volcano aerosol optical depth; total solar irradiance; and the trend in anthropogenic greenhouse gas (the predominant anthropogenic greenhouse gas being CO₂). In these models, ENSO/SOI is the factor embodying interannual variation. Imbers et al. (2013) show that a range of different studies using these variables have all produced similar and close fits with the global surface temperature.

With this background, this paper first presents an analysis concerning whether the ~~first-difference~~first-difference of atmospheric CO₂ leads or lags global surface temperature. ~~That assessed~~After assessing this, questions of autocorrelation, strength of correlation, and of causality are then explored. Given this exploration of correlations involving first-difference atmospheric CO₂, the possibility of the correlation of second-~~difference~~ difference CO₂ with climate variables is also explored.

Correlations are assessed at a range of time scales to seek the time extent over which relationships are held, and thus whether they are a special case or possibly longer term in nature. The time scales involved are, using instrumental data, over two periods starting respectively from 1959 and 1877; and, using paleoclimate data, over a period commencing from 1515. The correlations are assessed by means of regression models explicitly incorporating autocorrelation using dynamic modelling methods. Granger causality between CO₂ and, respectively, temperature and SOI is also explored.

Atmospheric CO₂ rather than emissions data is used, and where possible at monthly rather than annual aggregation. Finally, as noted, we have not been able to find studies which have compared the gap between climate models and temperature with NDVI data, so an assessment of this question is carried out. All assessments were carried out using the time series statistical software packages Gnu Regression, Econometrics and Time-series Library (GRETl) (Available from: <http://gretl.sourceforge.net/> (Accessed January 23, 2014)) and IHS Eviews (IHS EViews, 2011).

3. Data and methods

We present results of time series analyses of climate data. The data assessed are global surface temperature, atmospheric carbon dioxide (CO₂) and the Southern Oscillation Index (SOI). The regressions are presented in several batches based on the length of data series for which the highest temporal resolution is available. The first batch of studies involves the data series for which the available high resolution series is shortest: this is for atmospheric carbon dioxide (CO₂) and commences in 1958. These studies are set at monthly resolution.

The second batch of studies is for data able to be set at monthly resolution not involving CO₂. These studies begin with the time point at which the earliest available monthly SOI data commences, 1877.

The final batch of analyses utilises annual data. These studies use data starting variously in the 16th or 18th centuries.

Data from 1877 and more recently is-are from instrumental sources; earlier data is-are from paleoclimate sources.

For instrumental data sources for global surface temperature, we used the Hadley Centre–Climate Research Unit combined land SAT and SST (HadCRUT) version 4.2.0.0 (Morice et al. 2012), for atmospheric CO₂, the U.S. Department of Commerce National Oceanic & Atmospheric Administration Earth System Research Laboratory Global Monitoring Division Mauna Loa, Hawaii, monthly CO₂ series (Keeling et al. 2009), and for volcanic aerosols the National Aeronautic and Space Administration Goddard Institute for Space Studies Stratospheric Aerosol Optical Thickness series (Sato et al. 1993). Southern Oscillation Index-~~(SOI)~~ data (Troup 1965) is from the Science Delivery Division of the Department of Science, Information Technology, Innovation and the Arts (DSITIA) Queensland, Australia. Solar irradiance data is from Lean, J. (personal communication 2012).

~~Concerning~~ With regard to the El Niño-Southern Oscillation, according to IPCC (2014) the term El Niño was initially used to describe a warm-water current that periodically flows along the coast of Ecuador and Peru, disrupting the local fishery. It has since become identified with a basin-wide warming of the tropical Pacific Ocean east of the dateline. This oceanic event is associated with a fluctuation of a global-scale tropical and subtropical surface atmospheric pressure pattern called the Southern Oscillation. This atmosphere-ocean phenomenon is coupled, with typical time scales of two to about seven years, and known as the El Niño-Southern Oscillation (ENSO).

The El Niño (temperature) component of ENSO is measured by changes in the sea surface temperature of the central and eastern equatorial Pacific relative to the average temperature. The Southern Oscillation (atmospheric pressure) ENSO component is often measured by the surface pressure anomaly difference between Tahiti and Darwin.

For the present study we choose the SOI atmospheric pressure component rather than the temperature component of ENSO to stand for ENSO as a whole. This is because it is considered to be more valid to conduct an analysis in which temperature is an outcome (dependent variable) without also having temperature as an input (independent variable). The correlation between SOI and the other ENSO indices is high, so we believe this assumption is robust.

The Southern Oscillation is the atmospheric pressure component of ENSO, and is an oscillation in the surface air pressure between the tropical eastern and the western Pacific Ocean waters. It is calculated from normalized Tahiti minus Darwin sea level pressure. The SOI only takes into account sea level pressure. In contrast, the El Niño component of ENSO is specified in terms of changes in the Pacific Ocean sea surface temperature relative to the average temperature. It is considered to be more valid to conduct an analysis in which the temperature is an outcome (dependent variable) without also having (Pacific Ocean) temperature as an input (independent variable). The correlation between SOI and the other ENSO indices is high, so we believe this assumption is robust.

Paleoclimate data sources are: Atmospheric CO₂, from 1500 – ice cores (Robertson et al. (2001)); (NH) temperature, from 1527 – tree ring data (Moberg, A. et al. 2005; SOI, from 1706 – tree ring data (Stahle et al. (1998)).

Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) monthly data from 1980 to 2006 is from the GIMMS (Global Inventory Modeling and Mapping Studies) data set (Tucker et al. 2005) accessed via KNMI (2014). NDVI data from 2006 to 2013 was provided by the Institute of Surveying, Remote Sensing and Land Information, University of Natural Resources and Life Sciences, Vienna.

Statistical methods used are standard (Greene 2012). Categories of methods used are: normalisation; differentiation (approximated by differencing); and time series analysis. Within time series analysis, methods used are: smoothing; leading or lagging of data series relative to one another to achieve best fit; assessing a prerequisite for using data series in time series analysis, that of stationarity; including autocorrelation in models by use of dynamic regression models; and investigating causality by means of a multivariate time series model, known as a vector autoregression (VAR) and its associated Granger causality test. These methods will now be described in turn.

To make it easier to visually assess visually the relationship between the key climate variables, the data were normalised using statistical Z scores or standardised deviation scores (expressed as “Relative level” in the figures). In a Z-scored data series, each data point is part of an overall data series that sums to a zero mean and variance of 1, enabling comparison of data having different native units. Hence, when several Z-scored time series are depicted in a graph, all the time series will closely superimpose, enabling visual inspection to clearly discern the degree of similarity or dissimilarity between them.

See the individual figure legends for details on the series lengths.

In the time series analysis, SOI and global atmospheric surface temperature are the dependent variables. For these two variables, we tested the relationship between each of these variables and (1) the change in atmospheric CO₂ and (2) the variability

1 in its rate of change. We express these CO₂-related variables as finite differences,
2 ~~which is a convenient approximation to differences (Hazewinkel 2001; Kaufmann et~~
3 ~~al. 2006)~~. The finite differences used here are of both the first- and second-order types
4 (we label these “first” and “second” differences in the text). Variability is explored
5 using both intra-annual (monthly) data and interannual (yearly) data. The period
6 covered in the figures is shorter than that used in the data preparation because of the
7 loss of some data points due to calculations of differences and of moving averages (in
8 monthly terms of up to 13 x 13), which commenced in January 1960.

9
10 Smoothing methods are used to the degree needed to produce similar amounts of
11 smoothing for each data series in any given comparison. Notably, to achieve this
12 outcome, series resulting from higher levels of differences require more smoothing.
13 Smoothing is carried out initially by means of a 13-month moving average – this also
14 minimises any remaining seasonal effects. If further smoothing is required, then this is
15 achieved (Hyndman 2010) by taking a second moving average of the initial moving
16 average (to produce a double moving average) (Hyndman 2010). Often, this is
17 performed by means of a further 13 month moving average to produce a 13 x 13
18 moving average. — For descriptive statistics to describe the long-term variation of a
19 time series trend, polynomial smoothing is sometimes used.

20 It is important to consider what effects this filtering of our data may have on the
21 ensuing statistical analysis. In these analyses, only the CO₂ series was smoothed and
22 therefore requires assessment. To do this, we tested if the smoothed (2 x 13 month
23 moving average) first-difference CO₂ series used here has different key dynamics to
24 that of the original raw (unsmoothed) data from which the smoothed series was
25 derived. Lagged correlogram analysis showed that the maximum, and statistically
26 significant, correlation of the smoothed series with the unsmoothed series occurs
27 when there is no phase shift. This suggests that the particular smoothing used should
28 provide no problems in the assessment of which of ~~first-difference~~first-difference CO₂
29 and temperature has priority.

30 Second, there is extensive evidence that while the effect that seasonal adjustment (via
31 smoothing) on the usual tests for unit roots in time-series data is to reduce their power
32 in small samples, this distortion is *not* an issue with samples of the size used in this

study. ~~For example, (see, e.g., Ghysels (1990), Frances (1991), Ghysels and Perron (1993), and Diebold (1993)).~~ Moreover, Olekalns (1994) shows that seasonal adjustment by using dummy variables also impacts adversely on the finite-sample power of these tests, so there is little to be gained by considering this alternative approach. Finally, one of the results emerging from the Granger causality literature is that while such causality can be “masked” by the smoothing of the data, apparent causality cannot be “created” from non-causal data. For example, see Sims (1971), Wei (1982), Christiano and Eichenbaum (1987), Marcellino (1999), Breitung and Swanson (2002), and Gulasekaran and Abeyasinghe (2002).

Finally, seasonally adjusting the data by a range of alternative approaches did not qualitatively change the results discussed in the paper. The results of these assessments are given in the Supplement.

This means that our results relating to the existence of Granger causality should not be affected adversely by the smoothing of the data that has been undertaken.

Variables are led or lagged relative to one another to achieve best fit. These leads or lags were determined by means of time-lagged correlations (correlograms). The correlograms were calculated by shifting the series back and forth relative to each other, 1 month at a time.

With this background, the convention used in this paper for unambiguously labelling data series and their treatment after smoothing or leading or lagging is depicted in the following example. The atmospheric CO₂ series is transformed into its second difference and smoothed twice with a 13 month moving average. The resultant series is then Z-scored. This is expressed as Z2x13mma2ndDerivCO₂.

~~As well, it is n~~Noted that, to assist readability in text involving repeated references, atmospheric CO₂ is sometimes referred to simply as CO₂ and global surface temperature as temperature.

1
2 The time series methodology used in this paper involves the following procedures.
3 First, any two or more time series being assessed by time series regression analysis
4 must be what is termed stationary in the first instance, or be capable of being made
5 stationary (by differencing). A series is stationary if its properties (mean, variance,
6 covariances) do not change with time (Greene 2012). The (augmented) Dickey-Fuller
7 test is applied to each variable. For this test, the null hypothesis is that the series has a
8 unit root, and hence is non-stationary. The alternative hypothesis is that the series is
9 integrated of order zero.

10
11 Second, the residuals from any time series regression analysis then conducted must
12 not be significantly different from white noise. This is done seeking correct model
13 specification for the analysis.

14
15 After Greene (2012): the results of standard ordinary least squares (OLS) regression
16 analysis assume that the errors in the model are uncorrelated. Autocorrelation of the
17 errors violates this assumption. This means that the OLS estimators are no longer the
18 Best Linear Unbiased Estimators (BLUE). Notably and importantly this does not bias
19 the OLS coefficient estimates. However statistical significance can be overestimated,
20 and possibly greatly so, when the autocorrelations of the errors at low lags are positive.

21
22 Addressing autocorrelation can take either of two alternative forms: *correcting for it*
23 (for example, for first order autocorrelation by the Cochrane-Orcutt procedure), or
24 *taking it into account*.

25
26 In the latter approach, the autocorrelation is taken to be a consequence of an
27 inadequate specification of the temporal dynamics of the relationship being
28 estimated. The method of dynamic modelling (Pankratz 1991) addresses this by
29 seeking to explain the current behavior of the dependent variable in terms of both
30 contemporaneous and past values of variables. In this paper the dynamic modelling
31 approach is taken.

32
33 To assess the extent of autocorrelation in the residuals of the initial non-dynamic OLS
34 models run, the Breusch-Godfrey procedure is used. Dynamic models are then used to

take account of such autocorrelation. To assess the extent to which the dynamic models achieve this, Kiviet's Lagrange multiplier F-test (LMF) statistic for autocorrelation (Kiviet 1986) is used.

Hypotheses related to Granger causality (see Introduction) are tested by estimating a multivariate time series model, known as a vector autoregression (VAR), for level of and first-difference CO₂ and other relevant variables. The VAR models the current values of each variable as a linear function of their own past values and those of the other variables. Then we test the hypothesis that x does not cause y by evaluating restrictions that exclude the past values of x from the equation for y and vice versa.

Stern and Kander (2011) observe that Granger causality is not identical to causation in the classical philosophical sense, but it does demonstrate the likelihood of such causation or the lack of such causation more forcefully than does simple contemporaneous correlation. However, where a third variable, z , drives both x and y , x might still appear to drive y though there is no actual causal mechanism directly linking the variables (any such third variable must have some plausibility - see Discussion and [Conclusions](#) below).

4 Results

4.1. Relationship between first-difference CO₂ and temperature

4.1.1. Priority

Figure 2 showed that, while clearly first-difference CO₂ and temperature are not identical in signature, each is more alike than either is to the temperature model based on level of CO₂. As well the figure shows that the same likeness relationships exist for the core trend. The purpose of the forthcoming sections is to see the extent to which these impressions are statistically significant.

The first question assessed is that of priority: which of first-difference atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature leads the other. The two series are shown for the period 1959 to 2012 in Figure 3.

~~It is not possible to discern from the above plot which precise relative phasing of the two series leads to the best fit, and hence the answer to the question of which series leads which.~~ To quantify the degree of difference in phasing between the variables, time-lagged correlations (correlograms) were calculated by shifting the series back and forth relative to each other, one month at a time.

~~First, what does the above relationship look like in correlogram form, and what is the appearance of the correlograms for the other commonly used global temperature categories—tropical, Northern hemisphere and Southern hemisphere?~~ These correlograms are given in Figure 4 [for global and regional data](#).

~~It can be seen that, f~~For all four relationships shown, first-difference CO₂ always leads temperature. The leads differ as quantified in Table 1.

It is possible for a lead to exist overall on average but for a lag to occur for one or other specific subsets of the data. This question is explored in Figure 5 and Table 2. Here the full 1959-2012 period of monthly data – some 640 months – for each of the temperature categories is divided into three approximately equal sub-periods, to provide 12 correlograms. It can be seen that in all 12 cases, first-difference CO₂ leads temperature. It is also noted that earlier sub-periods tend to display longer first-difference CO₂ leads. For the most recent sub-period the highest correlation is when the series are neither led nor lagged.

4.1.2 Correspondence between first-difference CO₂ and global surface temperature curves

Next, the second prerequisite for causality, close correspondence, is also seen between first-difference CO₂ and global surface temperature in Figure 3.

4.1.3 Time series analysis

Both first-difference CO₂ being shown to lead temperature, and the two series displaying close correspondence, are considered a firm basis for the time series

analysis of the statistical relationship between first-difference CO₂ and temperature which follows. For this further analysis, we choose global surface temperature as the temperature series because, while its maximum correlation is not the highest (Figure 5), its global coverage by definition is greatest.

~~The following sections provide the results of the time series analysis.~~ (In this section, TEMP stands for global surface temperature ((HadCRUT4), and other block capital terms are those variable names used in the modelling).

The order of integration, denoted $I(d)$, is an important characteristic of a time series. It reports the minimum number of differences required to obtain a covariance stationary series. As stated above, all series used in a time series regression must be ~~series~~ which are stationary without further differencing (Greene 2012); that is, ~~in the notation,~~ display an order of integration of $I(0)$. If a series has an order of integration greater than zero, it can be transformed by appropriate differencing into a new series which is stationary.

By means of the Augmented Dickey–Fuller (ADF) test for unit roots, Table 3 provides the information concerning stationarity for the level of, and first-difference of, CO₂, as well as for global surface temperature. Test results are provided for both monthly and annual data. The test was applied with an allowance for both a drift and deterministic trend in the data, and the degree of augmentation in the Dickey–Fuller regressions was determined by minimizing the Schwarz Information Criterion.

The results show that for both the monthly and annual series used, the variables TEMP and FIRST-DIFFERENCE CO₂ are stationary ($I(0)$); but level of CO₂ is not. Level of CO₂ is shown to be $I(1)$ because (Table 3) its ~~first difference~~first-difference is stationary .

In contrast ~~to this result, however,~~ Beenstock et al. (2012), using annual data, report that their series for the level of atmospheric CO₂ forcing is an $I(2)$ variable and therefore is stationary in *second* differences.

1 ~~With regard to the reconciliation-reconcile of~~ these two ~~varying~~ results, we refer to
2 ~~the study of~~ Pretis and Hendry (2013), ~~(2013) which who~~ reviewed Beenstock et al.
3 (2012). Pretis and Hendry (2013) ~~(2013)~~ take issue with the finding of $I(2)$ for the
4 anthropogenic forcings studied – including CO_2 – and find evidence that this finding
5 results from the combination of two different data sets measured in different ways
6 which make up the 1850-2011 data set which Beenstock et al. test. Regarding this
7 composite series Pretis and Hendry (2013) write:

8
9 In the presence of these different measurements exhibiting structural changes,
10 a unit-root test on the entire sample could easily not reject the null hypothesis
11 of $I(2)$ even when the data are in fact $I(1)$. Indeed, once we control for these
12 changes, our results contradict the findings in Beenstock et al. (2012).

13
14 Pretis and Hendry (2013) give their results for CO_2 in their Table 1. Note that, in the
15 table, level of CO_2 data is transformed into first-difference data (Beenstock et al claim
16 the level of CO_2 is $I(2)$; if that is the case, the ~~first-difference~~first-difference of the
17 level of CO_2 Pretis and Hendry (2013) should find would be $I(1)$).

18
19 Pretis and Hendry (2013) state:

20
21 Unit-root tests are used to determine the level of integration of time series.
22 Rejection of the null hypothesis provides evidence against the presence of a
23 unit-root and suggests that the series is $I(0)$ (stationary) rather than $I(1)$
24 (integrated).

25 ...based on augmented Dickey–Fuller (ADF) tests (see Dickey and Fuller,
26 1981), the ~~first-difference~~first-difference of annual radiative forcing of CO_2 is
27 stationary initially around a constant (over 1850–1957), then around a linear
28 trend (over 1958–2011). Although these tests are based on sub-samples
29 corresponding to the shift in the measurement system, there is sufficient power
30 to reject the null hypothesis of a unit root.

31
32 Hence for annual data Pretis and Hendry (2013) find first-difference CO_2 to be
33 stationary – $I(0)$, not $I(1)$ – as is found in this study (Table 3).

1 With this question of the order of integration of the time series considered, we now
2 turn to the next step of the time series analysis. ~~This concerns the implications for~~
3 ~~time series analysis of, as~~ Table 3, above, and Pretis and Hendry (2013) show, ~~and~~
4 ~~Table 3 in this paper shows,~~ the variable of the level of CO₂ ~~being is~~ non-stationary
5 (specifically, integrated of order one, i.e., I(1)). ~~Here an important methodological~~
6 ~~point arises: a~~ attempting to assess TEMP in terms of the level of CO₂ would result in
7 an “unbalanced regression”, as the dependent variable (TEMP) and the explanatory
8 variable (CO₂) have different orders of integration. It is well known (e.g., Banerjee et
9 al. 1993, pp. 190-191, and the references therein) that in unbalanced regressions the t-
10 statistics are biased away from zero. That is, one can appear to find statistically
11 significant results when in fact they are not present. In fact, ~~that this occurrence~~
12 ~~s of spurious significance is found~~ when we regress TEMP on CO₂. This ~~reason is~~
13 strong evidence that any analysis should involve the variables TEMP and FIRST-
14 DIFFERENCE CO₂, and not TEMP and CO₂.

15
16 For TEMP and FIRST-DIFFERENCE CO₂, ~~then,~~ one must next assess the extent ~~if~~
17 ~~any of to which~~ autocorrelation affects ~~ing~~ the time series model. This is done by
18 obtaining diagnostic statistics from an OLS regression. This regression shows, by
19 means of the Breusch-Godfrey test for autocorrelation (up to order 12 – that is,
20 including all monthly lags up to 12 months), that there is statistically significant
21 autocorrelation at lags of one and two months, leading to an overall Breusch-Godfrey
22 Test statistic (LMF) = 126.901, with p-value = $P(F(12,626) > 126.901) = 1.06e06 \times$
23 10^{-158} .

24
25 ~~The a~~ Autocorrelation is ~~taken to be~~ a consequence of an inadequate specification of
26 the temporal dynamics of the relationship being estimated. With this in mind, a
27 dynamic model (Greene 2012) with two lagged values of the dependent variable as
28 additional independent variables has been estimated. _

29
30 Results are shown in Table 4. ~~There, t~~ The LMF test shows that there is now no
31 statistically significant unaccounted-for autocorrelation, thus supporting the use of
32 this dynamic model specification. _

Table 4 shows that a highly statistically significant model has been established. First it shows that the temperature in a given period is strongly influenced by the temperature of closely preceding periods (See Discussion for a possible mechanism for this). Further, it provides evidence that there is also a clear, highly statistically significant role in the model for first-difference CO₂.

4.1.4 Granger causality analysis

We now can turn to assessing if first-difference atmospheric CO₂ may not only correlate with, but also contribute causatively to, global surface temperature. This is done by means of Granger causality analysis.

Recalling that both TEMP and FIRST-DIFFERENCE CO₂ are stationary, it is appropriate to test the null hypothesis of no Granger causality from FIRST-DIFFERENCE CO₂ to TEMP by using a standard Vector Autoregressive (VAR) model without any transformations to the data. The Akaike Information Criterion (AIC) and the Schwartz Information Criterion (SIC) were used to select an optimal maximum lag length (k) for the variables in the VAR. This lag length was then lengthened, if necessary, to ensure that:

- (i) The estimated model was dynamically stable (i.e., all of the inverted roots of the characteristic equation lie inside the unit circle);
- (ii) The errors of the equations were serially independent.

The relevant EViews output from the VAR model is entitled VAR Granger Causality/Block Exogeneity Wald Tests and documents the following summary results: Wald Statistic (p-value): Null is there is No Granger Causality from FIRST-DIFFERENCE CO₂ to TEMP; Number of lags K=4; Chi-Square 26.684 (p-value = 0.000).

A p-value of this level is highly statistically significant and means the null hypothesis of No Granger Causality is very strongly rejected. That is, over the period studied there is strong evidence that FIRST-DIFFERENCE CO₂ Granger-causes TEMP.

Despite the lack of stationarity in the level of CO₂ time series (meaning it cannot be used to model temperature), one can still assess the answer to the question: “Is there evidence of Granger causality between level of CO₂ and TEMP?”

In answering this question, because the TEMP series is stationary, but the CO₂ series is non-stationary (it is integrated of order one, $I(1)$), the testing procedure is modified slightly. Once again, the levels of both series are used. For each VAR model, the maximum lag length (k) is determined, but then one additional lagged value of both TEMP and CO₂ is included in each equation of the VAR. However, the Wald test for Granger non-causality is applied only to the coefficients of the original k lags of CO₂. Toda and Yamamoto (1995) show that this modified Wald test statistic will still have an asymptotic distribution that is chi-square, even though the level of CO₂ is non-stationary.

Here the relevant Wald Statistic (p-value): Null is there is No Granger Causality from level of CO₂ to TEMP; Number of lags $K=4$; Chi-Square 2.531 (p-value = 0.470).

The lack of statistical significance in the p-value is strong evidence that level of CO₂ does not Granger-cause TEMP.

With the above two assessments done, it is significant that ~~concerning~~ with regard to global surface temperature we are able to discount causality involving the level of CO₂, but establish causality involving first-difference CO₂.

4.2 Relationship between second-difference CO₂ and temperature and Southern Oscillation Index

4.2.1 Priority and correspondence

Given the results of this exploration of correlations involving first-difference atmospheric CO₂, the possibility of the correlation of second-difference CO₂ with climate variables is also explored. The climate variables assessed are global surface temperature and the Southern Oscillation Index (SOI). In this section, data is from the

1 full period for which monthly instrumental CO₂ data is available, 1958 to the present.
2 For this period, the series neither led nor lagged appear as follows (Figure 6):

3
4
5 ~~Let us look (Figure 6) at the two key pairs of interannually varying factors.~~ For the
6 purpose of this figure, to facilitate depiction of trajectory, second-difference CO₂ (left
7 axis) and SOI (right axis) are offset so that all four curves display a similar origin in
8 1960.

9
10 ~~The figure 6~~ shows that, alongside the ~~already demonstrated~~ close similarity between
11 first-difference CO₂ and temperature already demonstrated, there is a second apparent
12 distinctive pairing between second-difference CO₂ and SOI.

13
14 The figure shows that the overall trend, amplitude and phase ~~—~~ the signature ~~—~~ of
15 each pair of curves is both matched within each pair and different from the other pair.
16 The remarkable sorting of the four curves into two groups is readily apparent. Each
17 pair of results provides context for the other ~~—~~ and highlights the different nature of
18 the other pair of results.

19
20
21 Recalling that (even uncorrected for any autocorrelation), correlational data still holds
22 information concerning regression coefficients, we initially use OLS correlations
23 without assessing autocorrelation to provide descriptive statistics. Table 5 includes,
24 ~~first~~ without any phase~~—~~shifting to ~~seek to~~ maximise fit, the ~~full~~ six pairwise
25 correlations arising from all possible combinations of the four variables other than
26 with themselves. Here it can be seen that the two highest correlation coefficients (in
27 bold in the table) are, firstly, between first-difference CO₂ and temperature, and,
28 secondly, between second-difference CO₂ and SOI.

29
30 In Table 6, phase shifting has been carried out to maximise fit (shifts shown in
31 variable titles in the table). This results in an even higher correlation coefficient for
32 second-difference CO₂ and SOI.

The link between all three variable realms – CO₂, SOI and temperature – can be further observed in Figure 7 and Table 7. Figure 7 shows SOI, second-difference atmospheric CO₂ and first-difference temperature, each of the latter two series phase-shifted for maximum correlation with SOI (as in Table 5). ~~Concerning Looking at~~ priority, Table 6 shows that maximum correlation occurs when second-difference CO₂ leads SOI. It is also noted that the correlation coefficients for the correlations between the curves shown in Table 6 have all converged in value compared to those shown in Table 5.

~~Concerning Looking at the~~ differences between the curves shown in Figure 7, two of ~~what the~~ major departures ~~there are~~ between the curves ~~are~~ coincide with volcanic aerosols – from the El Chichon volcanic eruption in 1982 and the Pinatubo eruption in 1992 (Lean and Rind 2009). ~~With t~~These ~~volcanism-related~~ factors taken into account, it is notable (when expressed in the form of the transformations in Figure 7) that the signatures of all three curves are so essentially similar that it is almost as if all three curves are different versions of – or responses to – the same initial signal.

So, a case can be made that first- and second-difference CO₂ and temperature and SOI respectively are all different aspects of the same process.

4.2.2 Time series analysis

~~Let us~~We now ~~assess~~ more formally ~~assess~~ the relationship between second-difference CO₂ and SOI. As for first-difference CO₂ and temperature above, stationarity has been established. Again, ~~similarly to first-difference CO₂ and temperature,~~ there is statistically significant autocorrelation at lags of one and two months, leading to an overall Breusch-Godfrey Test statistic (LMF) of 126.9, with p-value = $P(F(12,626) > 126.901) = 1.06 \times 10^{-158}$.

Table 8 shows the results of a dynamic model with the dependent variable used at each of the two lags as further independent variables:

~~In Table 8 the results first show (LMF test) that,~~ there is now no statistically significant ~~unaccounted for~~ autocorrelation which has not been accounted for.

Further inspection of As Table 8 shows, ~~that~~ a highly statistically significant model has been established. As for temperature, it shows that the SOI in a given period is strongly influenced by the SOI of closely preceding periods. Again as for temperature, it provides evidence that there is a clear role in the model for second-difference CO₂.

With this established, it is noted that while the length of series in the foregoing analysis was limited by the start date of the atmospheric CO₂ series (January 1958), high temporal resolution (monthly) SOI goes back considerably further, to 1877. This long period SOI series (for background see Troup (1965)) is that provided by the Australian Bureau of Meteorology, sourced here from the Science Delivery Division of the Department of Science, Information Technology, Innovation and the Arts, Queensland, Australia. As equivalent temperature data is also available (the global surface temperature series already used above (HadADCRUT4) goes back as far as 1850), these two longer series are now plotted in Figure 8.

~~What is immediately noted~~ Notable is the continuation ~~over this longer period~~ of the striking similarity between the two signatures already shown in Figure 7 over this longer period.

Turning to regression analysis, as previously the Breusch-Godfrey procedure shows that, for lags up to lag 12, the ~~lion's share~~ majority of autocorrelation is again restricted to the first two lags. Table 9 shows the results of a dynamic model with the dependent variable used at each of the two lags as further independent variables.

In comparison with Table 8, the extended time series modelled in Table 9 shows a remarkably similar R-squared statistic: 0.466 compared with 0.477. By contrast, the partial regression coefficient for second-difference CO₂ has increased, to 0.14 compared with 0.077. ~~These points made, t~~ The main finding is that there is little or no difference in the relationship when it is extended back to 1877. (It is beyond the scope of this study, but the relationship of SOI and second-difference CO₂ means it is now possible to produce a proxy for monthly atmospheric CO₂ from 1877 — a date

approximately 75 years prior to the start ~~in January 1958~~ of the CO₂ monthly instrumental record in January 1958.)

4.2.3 Granger causality analysis

This section assesses whether second-difference CO₂ can be considered to Granger-cause SOI. This assessment is carried out using data for the period 1959 to 2012-~~data~~.

~~Test r~~Results ~~on f the~~ stationarity ~~or otherwise~~ tests for ~~of~~ each series are given in Table 10. Each series is shown to be stationary. These results imply that we can approach the issue of possible Granger causality by using a conventional VAR model, in the levels of the data, with no need to use a "modified" Wald test (as used in the Toda and Yamamoto (1995) methodology).

Simple OLS regressions of SOI against separate lagged values of second-difference CO₂ ~~(DCO₂)~~ (including an intercept) confirm the finding that the highest correlation is when a two-period lag is used.

A 2-equation VAR model is needed for reverse-sign SOI and second-difference CO₂. ~~The first task is to determine~~ Using SIC, the optimal maximum lag length ~~to be used for the variables. Using the SIC, this~~ is found to be 2 lags. When the VAR model is estimated with this lag structure ~~however~~ (Table 11), testing the null hypothesis that there is no serial correlation at lag order h, shows that there is evidence of autocorrelation in the residuals.

This suggests that the maximum lag length for the variables needs to be increased. The best results (in terms of lack of autocorrelation) were found when the maximum lag length is 3. (Beyond this value, the autocorrelation results deteriorated substantially, but the conclusions below, regarding Granger causality, were not altered.)

Table 12 shows that the preferred, 3-lag model, still suffers a little from

autocorrelation. However, as we have a relatively large sample size, this will not impact adversely on the Wald test for Granger causality.

The relevant EViews output from the VAR model is entitled VAR Granger Causality/Block Exogeneity Wald Tests and documents the following summary results: Wald Statistic (p-value): Null is there is No Granger Causality from second-difference CO₂ to sign-reversed SOI; Chi-Square 22.554 (p-value = 0.0001). The forgoing Wald statistic shows that the null hypothesis is strongly rejected; in other words, there is very strong evidence of Granger Causality from second-difference CO₂ to sign-reversed SOI.

4.3 Paleoclimate data

So far, the time period considered in this study has been pushed back in the instrumental data realm to 1877. If non-instrumental paleoclimate proxy sources are used, CO₂ data now at annual frequency can be taken further back. The following example uses CO₂ and temperature data. The temperature reconstruction used here commences in 1500 and is that of Frisia et al. (2003), derived from annually laminated speliethem (stalagmite) records. A second temperature record (Moberg et al. 2005) is from tree ring data. The atmospheric CO₂ record (Robertson et al. (2001) is from fossil air trapped in ice cores and from instrumental measurements. The trends for these series are shown in Figure 9.

Visual inspection of the figure shows that there is a strong overall likeness in signature between the two temperature series, and between them and first-difference CO₂. The similarity of signature is notably less with level of CO₂. It can be shown that level of CO₂ is not stationary and, even with the two other series which are stationary, the strongly smoothed nature of the temperature data makes removal of the autocorrelation ~~present~~ impossible. Nonetheless, noting that data uncorrected for autocorrelation still provides valid correlations (Greene 2012) – only the statistical significance is uncertain – it is simply noted that first-difference CO₂ displays a

1 better correlation with temperature than level of CO₂ for each temperature series
2 (Table 13).

3 4 5 6 **4.4 Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI)**

7
8 Using the Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) time series as a measure
9 of the activity of the land biosphere, this section now investigates the land biosphere
10 as a candidate mechanism for the issue identified in the Introduction, ~~that of the~~
11 increasing difference between the observed global surface temperature trend and that
12 suggested by general circulation climate models ~~and that observed~~.

13
14 ~~The level of atmospheric CO₂ is a good proxy for the IPCC models predicting the~~
15 ~~global surface temperature trend—: according to IPCC (2013), on decadal to~~
16 ~~interdecadal time scales and under continually increasing effective radiative forcing~~
17 ~~(ERF), the forced component of the global surface temperature trend responds to the~~
18 ~~ERF trend relatively rapidly and almost linearly. This trend can be taken to represent~~
19 ~~that expected from the operation of the standard anthropogenic global warming model,~~
20 ~~its mechanism being a physical one in which (IPCC, 2013, NASA 2015) about half of~~
21 ~~the light reaching Earth's atmosphere passes through the air and clouds to the surface,~~
22 ~~where it is absorbed and then radiated upward in the form of infrared heat. About 90~~
23 ~~percent of this heat is then absorbed by the greenhouse gases and radiated back~~
24 ~~toward the surface, which is warmed. If greenhouse gases have been increasing~~
25 ~~(including because of through increasing anthropogenic emissions), that contributes to~~
26 ~~an increase in the infrared radiation they emit (including that back toward the surface,~~
27 ~~which is warmed further). On this basis, an indicator of the difference between the~~
28 ~~climate model trend and the observed temperature is prepared by subtracting the Z-~~
29 ~~scored actual temperature trend from the Z-scored CO₂ trend. In the paper, this~~
30 ~~indicator is sometimes termed the climate model/temperature difference or the~~
31 ~~difference between the level of CO₂ model for temperature and the observed~~
32 ~~temperature.~~

The trend in the terrestrial CO₂ sink is estimated annually as part of the assessment of the well-known global carbon budget (Le Quere et al. 2014). It is noted that there is a risk of involving a circular argument concerning correlations between the terrestrial CO₂ sink and interannual (first-difference) CO₂ because the terrestrial CO₂ sink is defined as the residual of the global carbon budget (Le Quere et al. 2014). By contrast, the Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) involves direct (satellite-derived) measurement of terrestrial plant activity. For this reason, and because of the two series, only NDVI is provided in monthly form, we will use only NDVI in what follows.

4.4.1. Issues of method concerning the NDVI-related analyses

~~Two issues of method arise from the NDVI-related analyses. These are: sensitivity of methods for detecting the order of integration of a time series; and, for the Granger-Causality testing used, the optimal selection of the number of lags of the time series variables involved for use in the analysis.~~

~~These two matters issues will be dealt with in turn.~~

4.4.1.1. Determination of order of integration of time series

~~The data series used until now—the shortest monthly series starting in 1959—have meant that, using the most commonly used test of series order of integration (the Augmented Dickey-Fuller test (Dickey and Fuller 1981)) it has been unambiguous as to the order of integration of each series.~~

~~The more recent start date arising from the use of the NDVI series—1981—has meant that the series used in the NDVI-related analyses have been made up of fewer observations, and are centred over a different period of history compared with the data commencing in 1959.~~

1 This has meant that one series—first derivative CO₂—for the data commencing in
2 1981 has displayed ADF unit root test results which place it on the cusp between $I(0)$
3 and $I(1)$.

4
5 According to Zivot and Wang (2006), the ADF test and another test, the Phillips-
6 Perron test (Phillips and Perron (1988)) have in general very low power to
7 discriminate between $I(0)$ and $I(1)$ alternatives when the two alternatives are close
8 together. Zivot and Wang (2006) recommend that for maximum power in these
9 circumstances, the tests of Elliot, Rothenberg, and Stock (1996), and Ng and Perron
10 (2001) should be used.

11
12 For this reason, the above—and some further—unit root tests for the order of
13 integration of a time-series are used in this stage of the study. The full list of tests is:

14
15 the Augmented Dickey Fuller (ADF) test (Dickey and Fuller 1981); the Phillips-
16 Perron test (Phillips and Perron 1988); the Elliott-Rothenberg-Stock Point
17 Optimal test (Elliot et al. 1996); the Ng-Perron Modified Unit Root test (Ng
18 and Perron 2001). The null hypothesis for the foregoing tests is non-
19 stationarity.

20
21 The Kwiatkowski-Phillips-Schmidt-Shin (KPSS) test (Kwiatkowski et al. 1992)-
22 is also used. The null hypothesis for this test is stationarity.

23
24 Use of both stationarity and non-stationarity hypotheses can add robustness to the
25 assessment of the order of integration of a time-series.

26
27 For the KPSS and Phillips-Perron tests the bandwidth, b , was selected using the
28 Newey-West method, with the Bartlett kernel. In the remaining unit root tests the
29 Akaike Information Criterion (AIC) and the Schwartz Information Criterion (SIC)-
30 were used to select an optimal maximum lag length (k) for the variables.

31 32 4.4.1.2. Lag-length selection for Granger causality testing

1 We turn now to a matter concerning lag-length selection for Granger causality testing.

2 Thornton and Batten (1985) assessed the accuracy of Granger tests under a range of
3 lag-selection techniques ranging from arbitrarily chosen lags, lags chosen by three
4 statistical criteria, and an extensive search of the lag space.

5 Thornton and Batten (1985) conclude:

6
7 As a generalization ... there appears to be no substitute for selecting a model
8 specification criterion ex ante or for an extensive search of the lag space if one
9 is to ensure that the causality test results are not critically dependent on the
10 judicious (or perhaps fortuitous) choice of the lag structure.

11
12 With this background, in the present study Granger causality testing of NDVI-related
13 data series pairs was conducted as follows:

14 If hypothesis and the prior dynamic regression modelling used suggested a
15 possible Granger link, tests were run based on model lags suggested from the
16 results of the prior modelling;

17 If a Granger causality test set up as just described was positive at its default lag-
18 selection settings, that result was reported. If not, an extensive search of the
19 lag space was carried out. That result was reported, positive or negative.

20 21 22 **4.4.2. Results**

23
24 Results are organised under the following headings:

25
26 4.4.2.1. Order of integration of series

27 4.4.2.2. Preparation of the pooled global NDVI series used

28 4.4.3. Relationship between climate variables and NDVI

29 30 31 **4.4.2.1. Order of integration of series**

As mentioned in Section 3, *Data and methods*, of the ACPD paper, any two or more time series being assessed by time series regression analysis must be stationary in the first instance, or be capable of being transformed into a new stationary series (by differencing). A series is stationary if its properties (mean, variance, covariances) do not change with time (Greene 2012).—

In the first instance, Augmented Dickey-Fuller (ADF) stationarity tests are calculated for each variable. Results and lag lengths chosen are given in Table 14.

The table shows that for this data from 1981, level of CO₂ and temperature are $I(0)$, as they were for the data from 1959. This is not the case for first-derivative CO₂.

As can be seen, the ADF test result for first-derivative CO₂ for data from 1981 to 2012 of 0.0895 shows that first-derivative CO₂ approaches the statistical significance level of 0.05 required to be $I(0)$, but does not reach it. In other words, for first-derivative CO₂, the two $I(0)$ and $I(1)$ alternatives are close together.

For the reasons given by Zivot and Wang (2006) above, the order of integration of first-derivative CO₂ is therefore assessed by the wider range of tests for order of integration listed above, including the two tests nominated by Zivot and Wang (2006) as more sensitive when $I(0)$ and $I(1)$ alternatives are close together.

The results are given in Tables 15 to 17. All tests were run at their automatic setting for lags. For all tests, the null hypothesis is that the series is $I(1)$, and the alternative is that it is $I(0)$; except for the KPSS test (where the null hypothesis is that the series is $I(0)$, and the alternative is that it is $I(1)$).—

The ADF tests have been applied with an allowance for a drift and trend in the data, and the SIC was used to select degree of augmentation, k . For the KPSS tests the bandwidth, b , was selected using the Newey-West method, with the Bartlett kernel.

The significance level each test meets or surpasses is indicated by an asterisk in each column of the table.

Tables 15 to 17 show that the extra tests are not unanimous for the first-derivative CO_2 series.

The test using the alternative Schwartz or Akaike Information Criteria agree for two tests, DF-GLS and Ng-Perron. Here the $I(0)$ statistical significance was between 0.05 and 0.1. For the other two tests, the Akaike Information Criterion gave lower probabilities: Elliott-Lothman-Stock Point Optimal between 0.05 and 0.1; ADF greater than 0.1. For the Schwartz Information Criterion the figures were $p < .01$ and statistical significance was between 0.05 and 0.1.

Finally, there were two tests—KPSS and Phillips-Perron—which used bandwidth criteria for the selection of an optimal lag length. Each of these tests characterised first-derivative CO_2 as $I(0)$: statistical significance was at 0.05 and 0.01 respectively.

One of the tests recommended by Zivot and Andrews (2006) for a series on the cusp of $I(0)$ and $I(1)$ —that of Elliott, Lothman, and Stock (1996)—gives a result for first-difference CO_2 from 1981 to 2012 of $I(0)$ at better than the 1% level; however, the similarly recommended Ng and Perron test gives $I(0)$ at between the 5% and 10% level. Overall, three of the ten tests displayed probabilities of 5% or better, a further remaining six of between 5% and 10%. One of the 10 tests, the ADF under the Akaike Information Criterion, gave a result of greater than 10%.

It can be argued that the foregoing tests overall lean towards CO_2 from 1981 being $I(0)$. To be conservative, however, in the following analyses first-derivative CO_2 is assessed separately both as $I(0)$ and $I(1)$.

4.4.1. Preparation of the global NDVI series used in this paper

Globally aggregated GIMMS NDVI data from the Global Land Cover Facility site is available from 1980 to 2006. This dataset is referred to here as NDVIG. Spatially disaggregated GIMMS NDVI data from the GLCF site is available from 1980 to the end of 2013. An analogous global aggregation of this spatially disaggregated GIMMS NDVI data – from 1985 to end 2013 – was obtained from the Institute of Surveying.

Remote Sensing and Land Information, University of Natural Resources and Life Sciences, Vienna. This dataset is abbreviated to NDVIV.

~~The Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) involves direct (satellite-derived) measurement of terrestrial plant activity.~~

~~To provide the full temporal span of the global NDVI data set used in this study, two NDVI series aggregated to global level were pooled. Each of the two series is derived from the same underlying spatially disaggregated Global Inventory Modeling and Mapping Studies (GIMMS) data set provided by the Global Land Cover Facility (GLCF) of the University of Maryland. This data is derived from imagery obtained from the Advanced Very High Resolution Radiometer (AVHRR) instrument carried by NOAA meteorological satellites. Pooling t~~The two series enabled the longest time span of data aggregated at global level.

~~Globally aggregated GIMMS NDVI data from the Global Land Cover Facility (GLCF) site is available from 1980 to 2006. This dataset is referred to here as NDVIG. Spatially disaggregated GIMMS NDVI data from the Global Land Cover Facility (GLCF) site is available from 1980 to end 2013. An analogous global aggregation of this spatially disaggregated GIMMS NDVI data—from 1985 to end 2013—was obtained from the Institute of Surveying, Remote Sensing and Land Information, University of Natural Resources and Life Sciences, Vienna. This dataset is abbreviated to NDVIV.~~

These two series datasets were pooled as follows.

Figure 10 shows the appearance of the two series. Each series is Z-scored by the same common period of overlap (1985-2006). The extensive period of overlap can be seen, as can the close similarity in trend between the two series.

The figure also shows that the seasonal adjustment smoothings vary between the two series. Seasonality was removed for the NDVIV series using the 13 month moving average smoothing used throughout this paper. This required two passes using the 13 month moving average, which leads to a smoother result than seen for the NDVIG series.

Pretis and Hendry (2013) observe that pooling data (i) from very different measurement systems and (ii) displaying different behaviour in the sub-samples can lead to errors in the estimation of the level of integration of the pooled series.

The first risk of error (from differences in measurement systems) is overcome here as both the NDVI series are from the same original disaggregated data set. The risk associated with the sub-samples displaying different behaviour and leading to errors in levels of integration is considered in the following section by assessing the order of each input series separately, and then the order of the pooled series.

Table 14 provides order of integration test results for the three NDVI series. The analysis shows all series are stationary ($I(0)$).

~~Because of the comparability of the NDVI series specified above, it was~~ It is, therefore, ~~valid to pool the two series.~~ ~~This~~ Pooling was done ~~the series were pooled~~ by adding-appending the Z-scored NDVIV data to the Z-scored NDVIG data at the point where the Z-scored NDVIG data ended (in the last month of 2006).

~~of the~~
~~of this question~~ As discussed above in the Introduction, Figure 1 shows that there since around the year 2000 there is an increasing difference between the temperature projected by a mid-level IPCC model and that observed.

Any cause for this increasing difference must itself show an increase in activity over this period.

The purpose of this section is, therefore: (i) to derive an initial simple indicative quantification of the increasing difference between the temperature model and observation-observation; and (ii) to assess whether global NDVI is increasing. If NDVI is increasing, this is support for NDVI being a candidate for the cause of the temperature model-observation difference. If there is a statistically significant relationship between the two increases, this is further support for NDVI being a candidate for the cause of the model-observation difference, and hence worthy of

further detailed research. A full analysis of this question is beyond the scope of the present paper.

4.4.2 Preparation of the indicative series for the difference between the temperature projected from a mid-level IPCC model and that observed

A simple quantification of the difference between the temperature projected from a mid-level IPCC model and that observed can be derived by subtracting the (Z-scored) temperature projected from the IPCC mid-range scenario model (CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario) run for the IPCC fourth assessment report (IPCC, 2007)) shown in Figure 1, from the observed global surface temperature also shown in Figure 1. This quantification is depicted in Figure 13 for monthly data and, to reduce the influence of noise and seasonality, in Figure 14 for the same data pooled into three-year bins.

4.4.3. Comparison of the pooled NDVI series with the difference between projected and observed global surface temperature

Figure 13, displaying monthly data, compares NDVI with the difference between the temperature projected from an IPCC mid-range scenario model (CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario) run for the IPCC fourth assessment report (IPCC 2007)) and global surface temperature (red dotted curve). Both curves rise towards more recent years.

~~To assess the nature of the core trends in each series, in x Figure 14 information on short-term changes in the series is removed by pooling the monthly data shown in Figure 14 into 36-month bins.~~

The trends for the 36-month pooled data in Figure 14 show considerable commonality. OLS regression analysis of the relationship between the curves in Figure 14 shows that the best fit between the curves involves no lead or lag. The correlation between the curves displays an adjusted R-squared value of 0.86. This is statistically significant ($p = 0.00185$). As expected with such aggregated multi-year

1 data, the relationship shows little or no autocorrelation (Test statistic: LMF = 1.59
2 with p-value = $P(F(5,3) > 1.59) = 0.37$).

3
4 The foregoing similarity between the trend in the NDVI and the difference between
5 IPCC temperature modelling and observed temperature is evidence supporting the
6 possibility that the NDVI may contribute to the observed global surface temperature
7 departing from the IPCC modelling.

8
9
10 ~~The process we follow in this section is outlined below.:~~

11
12 ~~Relevant correlations involving first-derivative CO_2 characterised as $I(1)$ are first-~~
13 ~~assessed because of the near-stationarity of first-derivative CO_2 for the period 1981 to~~
14 ~~2012.~~

15
16 ~~As a check, we assess whether first-derivative CO_2 for the period from 1981 to 2012-~~
17 ~~has similar relationships to global surface temperature to those seen for the period~~
18 ~~1959 to 2012.~~

19
20 ~~We then explore remaining questions from our hypothesis concerning Granger-~~
21 ~~causality and NDVI. These are firstly that there is Granger causality from first-~~
22 ~~derivative CO_2 to NDVI, and secondly from temperature to NDVI.~~

23
24 ~~Finally, we ask whether NDVI is Granger-causal for the difference between the level-~~
25 ~~of CO_2 model for temperature and the observed temperature.~~

26
27 ~~Where each series in a series pair is stationary, assessments are done for each of the~~
28 ~~questions above both by OLS dynamic regression modelling, and by Granger-~~
29 ~~causality testing. The dynamic modelling is informative in itself, but as outlined~~
30 ~~above also informs correct model specification in terms of optimising model-~~
31 ~~independent variable lag for Granger causality testing (Thornton and Batten 1985).~~

32
33 ~~The following information is relevant to each of the instances of OLS dynamic-~~
34 ~~regression modelling which follow. As described in Section 4.1.3, *Time series*~~

analysis, of the ACPD paper, for OLS dynamic regression modelling, one must assess the extent (if any) of autocorrelation affecting the time series model. This is done by obtaining diagnostic statistics from an OLS regression. This regression shows, by means of the Breusch-Godfrey test for autocorrelation (up to order 20—that is, including all monthly lags up to 20 months),

If autocorrelation is found, it is taken to be a consequence of an inadequate specification of the temporal dynamics of the relationship being estimated. With this in mind, a dynamic model (Greene 2012) with sufficient lagged values of the dependent variable as additional independent variables is estimated.

If the autocorrelation can be removed, this will be shown by the use of the LMF test, supporting the use of this dynamic model specification.

4.4.3.1. First-derivative CO₂ as $I(1)$

Characterising first-derivative CO₂ as $I(1)$ means dynamic regression modelling of the type presented above cannot be used. As in Section 4.1.4, *Granger causality analysis*, of the ACPD paper, one can still assess the answer to the question: “Is there evidence of Granger causality between first-derivative CO₂ characterised as $I(1)$ and relevant variables?” In this case the variables are global surface temperature and NDVI.

4.4.3.1.1 Does first-derivative CO₂ as $I(1)$ display Granger causality of global surface temperature?

In answering this question, because the TEMP series is stationary, but the first-difference CO₂ series is being treated as non-stationary (as integrated of order one, $I(1)$), the testing procedure is modified slightly. Once again, the levels of both series are used. This time a standard Vector Autoregressive (VAR) model is used. For each VAR model, the maximum lag length is determined, but then one additional lagged value of both TEMP and first-difference CO₂ is included in each equation of the VAR. However, the Wald test for Granger non-causality is applied only to the coefficients of the original k lags of first-difference CO₂. Toda and Yamamoto (1995) show that

1 this modified Wald test statistic will still have an asymptotic distribution that is chi-
2 square, even though the level of CO₂ is non-stationary.

3
4 Here the relevant Wald Statistic for the null hypothesis—that is there is no Granger-
5 causality from first-derivative CO₂ as $I(0)$ to temperature—is shown in Table 19 to
6 produce a Chi-Square of 32.79 ($p=0.0001$).

7
8 The high statistical significance in the p-value is strong evidence that first-derivative
9 CO₂, even treated as $I(1)$, still displays Granger causality of temperature.

10 11 12 13 14 15 16 **4.4.3.1.2 Does first-derivative CO₂ as $I(1)$ display Granger causality of NDVI?**

17
18 The identical steps to those in the previous section are used. Here the relevant Wald
19 Statistic (Null hypothesis that is there is No Granger Causality from first-derivative
20 CO₂ as $I(1)$ to temperature) is shown in Table 20 to produce a Chi-Square of 3.184
21 ($p=0.9223$).

22
23 Hence in contrast with temperature, for the $I(1)$ characterisation first-derivative CO₂-
24 does *not* display Granger causality of NDVI.———

25 26 27 28 **4.4.3.2 Characterising first-derivative CO₂ as $I(0)$**

29 30 **4.4.3.2.1. Does first-derivative CO₂ as $I(0)$ still display Granger causality of** 31 **temperature for the 1981 to 2012 period?**

32
33 A key finding earlier in the paper is that for the period 1959 to 2012, first-derivative
34 CO₂ leads global surface temperature, is significant in an OLS dynamic regression
35 model, and is Granger-causal of global surface temperature. This section repeats that
36 analysis (characterising first-derivative CO₂ as $I(0)$) for the period used for the NDVI-
37 data, 1981 to 2012.

Figure 11 displays the data series, and shows the similarity between the Z-scored curves.

Inspection of Table 21 shows that a highly statistically significant model has been established. First it shows that the temperature in a given period is strongly influenced by the temperature of closely preceding periods. Further it provides evidence that there is also a clear, highly statistically significant role in the model for first-derivative CO_2 for the period from 1981 to 2012, just as for the period from 1959 to 2012.

The next section assesses whether first-derivative CO_2 can be considered to display Granger causality for global surface temperature for the 1981 to 2012 period.

The relevant EViews output is from the Pairwise Granger Causality Test. Table 22 documents the following summary results: F-statistic 5.02 (p-value = 0.01).

The forgoing statistic shows that the null hypothesis is rejected – in other words, there is strong evidence of Granger Causality from first-derivative CO_2 to global surface temperature for the shorter 1981 to 2012 period.

The table shows that the same first-derivative CO_2 which, characterised as $I(1)$, displayed Granger causality for temperature (Table 19), characterised as $I(0)$ also displays Granger causality for temperature.

4.4.3.3. Granger causality of NDVI

4.4.3.3.1 Does first-derivative CO_2 as $I(0)$ display Granger causality of NDVI?

Figure 12 shows Z-scored values for first-derivative CO_2 and NDVI. Considerable similarity between the signatures is seen.

An OLS dynamic regression model is set up using the procedure outlined in Section 3.2 above. Results are given in Table 23.

Inspection of Table 23 shows that a highly statistically significant model has been established. First it shows that, as seen for temperature, the NDVI in a given period is strongly influenced by the NDVI of closely preceding periods. Further it provides evidence that there is also a statistically significant role in the model for first-derivative CO_2 .

The next sections assess whether first-derivative CO_2 can be considered to display Granger causality of NDVI. Two assessments are made using different criteria for lag selection: the first using the Akaike Information Criterion; the second using the method of extensive search of the lag space (Thornton and Batten 1985).

The relevant EViews output is from the Pairwise Granger Causality Test and Table 24 documents the following summary results: F-statistic 3.01 (p-value = 0.05).

This statistic shows that using the Akaike Information Criterion for lag selection, the null hypothesis is very slightly accepted—in other words, for the AIC there is (by a very narrow margin) an absence of evidence of Granger Causality from first-derivative CO_2 to NDVI.

Given the above result, what is the result from the extensive search method? The relevant EViews output is again from the Pairwise Granger Causality Test and Table 25 provides the following results: F-statistic 5.11 (p-value = 0.024).

This statistic shows that using the extensive search method for lag selection, the null hypothesis is rejected by a greater amount than for the AIC method, which reaches statistical significance—in other words, there is evidence of Granger Causality from first-derivative CO_2 to NDVI.

In summary, under the $I(0)$ characterisation, first-derivative CO_2 displays Granger causality of NDVI, while under $I(1)$, it does not.

4.4.3.3.2 Does TEMP display Granger causality of NDVI?

Figure 13 shows Z-scored values for first-derivative CO₂ and NDVI. With the exception of the period 2003–2004, considerable similarity between the signatures is seen.

An OLS dynamic regression model is set up using the procedure outlined in Section 3.2 above. Results are given in Table 26.

Inspection of Table 26 shows that a highly statistically significant model has been established. First it shows that, as seen for first-derivative CO₂, the NDVI in a given period is strongly influenced by the NDVI of closely preceding periods. Further it provides evidence that there is also a highly statistically significant role in the model for temperature.

The next section assesses whether temperature can be considered to display Granger causality of NDVI. The relevant EViews output is again from the Pairwise Granger Causality Test and is shown in Table 27.

Table 27 documents the following summary results: F-statistic 11.59 (p-value = 1.00E-05). This statistic shows that the null hypothesis is rejected, by a highly statistically significant amount—in other words, there is strong evidence of Granger causality from temperature to NDVI.

4.4.3.43 Does NDVI display Granger causality of the difference between the level of CO₂ model for temperature and the observed temperature?

Figure 14 shows Z-scored values for f NDVI and the difference between the Z-scored level of atmospheric CO₂ (standing for the level of CO₂ model for temperature) and the Z-scored observed temperature. Considerable similarity between the signatures is seen.

An OLS dynamic regression model is set up using the procedure outlined in Section 3.2 above. Results are given in Table 28.

Inspection of Table 28 shows that a highly statistically significant model has been established. First it shows that the difference between the level of CO₂ model for temperature and the observed temperature in a given period is strongly influenced by that of closely preceding periods. Further it provides evidence that there is also a clear, highly statistically significant role in the model for NDVI.

With these results, Figure 15 is as for Figure 14 but with the NDVI series led indicated by the OLS dynamic regression modelling in Table 25.

A marked overall similarity between the two series is seen, both in core trend (as illustrated by polynomial curves of best fit) and in details of signature.

The next sections assess whether NDVI can be considered to display Granger causality of the difference between the level of CO₂ model for temperature and the observed temperature. As for first derivative CO₂ and NDVI in Section 3.2.2.1 above, two assessments are made using different criteria for lag selection: the first using the Akaike Information Criterion; the second using the method of extensive search of the lag space (Thornton and Batten 1985).

The relevant EViews output is from the Pairwise Granger Causality Test and Table 29 documents the following summary results: F-statistic 1.03 (p-value = 0.36).

This statistic shows that using the Akaike Information Criterion for lag selection, the null hypothesis is rejected—in other words, for the AIC there is an absence of evidence of Granger causality from NDVI to the difference between the level of CO₂ model for temperature and the temperature observed.

The relevant EViews output from the extensive search method is again from the Pairwise Granger Causality Test and Table 30 documents the following summary results: F-statistic 1.81 (p-value = 0.03). This statistic shows that using the extensive

search method for lag selection, the null hypothesis is rejected—in other words, there is evidence of Granger causality from first-derivative CO_2 to NDVI.

The way in which the search reveals the statistically significant lag is depicted visually in Figure 16. Note the statistical significance of results of tests based on lags 14 to 16.

Considering the results of Section 4.4 overall, the following analysis is made.

Even considering first-derivative CO_2 as possibly being $I(1)$ for the period 1981 to 2012, it is believed that there is sufficient redundancy in the range of data series and relationships used in the NDVI section to answer the question as to whether vegetation at global scale causes the difference between the linear CO_2 -temperature model and observed temperature.

The redundancy comes about as follows. The Granger causality with Toda-Yamamoto procedure results presented in Tables 16 and 17 show that, while first-derivative CO_2 as $I(1)$ does not display Granger causality of NDVI, first-derivative CO_2 as $I(1)$ does display Granger causality of temperature. And temperature characterised as $I(0)$ —as it is unambiguously shown to be (Table 11)—is shown to display Granger causality of NDVI (Table 14).

So whichever level of integration first-difference CO_2 is characterised as, adequate dynamic regression and Granger causality linkages are in place for the flow of causality from first-derivative CO_2 and temperature to NDVI.

It is also shown, in this case without ambiguities concerning the $I(0)$ nature of series, that NDVI displays Granger causality of the difference between the linear CO_2 -temperature model and observed temperature.

In conclusion, it is considered that the results in this section show a Granger-causal chain from first-derivative CO_2 and temperature to NDVI, and from NDVI to the difference between the linear CO_2 -temperature model and observed temperature.

5 Discussion

Firstly it is noted that the results in this paper show that there are clear links — at the highest standard of non-experimental causality: — that of Granger causality — between first- and second-difference CO₂ and the major climate variables of global surface temperature and the Southern Oscillation Index, respectively.

Concerning The results show that Relationships between first- and second-difference CO₂ and climate variables are present for all the time scales studied: that is, including temporal start points situated as long ago as 1500. In the instances where time series analysis accounting for autocorrelation could be successfully conducted, the results were always statistically significant. For the further instances (for those studies using data series commencing before 1877) the data was not amenable to time series analysis — and therefore also not amenable to testing for Granger causality — due to the strongly smoothed nature of the temperature data available which made removal of the autocorrelation impossible (see Section 4.3). Nonetheless, the scale of the non-corrected correlations observed was of the same order of magnitude as those of the instances that were able to be corrected for autocorrelation.

Given the time scales over which these effects are observed, taken as a whole the results taken as a whole clearly suggest that the mechanism observed is long term, and not, for example, a creation of the period of the steepest increase in anthropogenic CO₂ emissions, a period which commenced in the 1950s (IPCC 2014).

Taking autocorrelation fully into account in the time series analyses demonstrates the major role of immediate past instances of the dependent variable (temperature, and SOI) in influencing its own present state. This was found in all cases where time series models could be prepared. This was not to detract from the role of first- and second-difference CO₂ – in all relevant cases, they were significant in the models as well.

1 According to Wilks (1995) and Mudelsee (2010), such autocorrelation in the
2 atmospheric sciences also called persistence or “memory” is characteristic for many
3 types of climatic fluctuations.

4
5 In the specific case of the temperature and first-difference CO₂ relationship, the
6 significant autocorrelation for temperature occurred with present temperature being
7 affected by the immediately prior month and the month before that. As mentioned
8 above, for atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature, others (Sun and Wang
9 1996; Triacca 2005; Kodra et al. 2011; Attanasio and Triacca 2011; Attanasio 2012;
10 Stern and Kaufmann 2014) have conducted Granger causality analyses involving the
11 use of lags of both dependent and independent variables. These studies, however, are
12 not directly comparable with the present study. Firstly, while reporting the presence or
13 absence of Granger causality, the studies did not report lead or lag information.
14 Secondly, the studies used annual data, so could not investigate the dynamics of the
15 relationships at the interannual (monthly) level where our findings were greatest.

16
17 The anthropogenic global warming (AGW) hypothesis has two main dimensions
18 (IPCC 2007; Pierrehumbert 2011): (i) that increasing CO₂ causes increasing
19 atmospheric temperature (via a radiative forcing mechanism) and (ii) that most of the
20 increase in atmospheric CO₂ in the last hundred years has been due to human causes.

21
22 The results presented in this paper are supportive of the AGW hypothesis for two
23 reasons: firstly, increasing atmospheric CO₂ is shown to drive increasing temperature;
24 and secondly, the results deepen the evidence for a CO₂ influence on climate in that
25 second-difference CO₂ is shown to drive the SOI.

26
27 The difference between this evidence for the effect of CO₂ on climate and that of the
28 standard AGW hypothesis is that the standard model proposes that temperature will
29 rise roughly linearly with atmospheric CO₂, whereas the present results show that the
30 climate effects result from persistence of previous effects and from *rates of change of*
31 CO₂.

32
33 On the face of it, then, this model seems to leave little room for the linear radiative
34 forcing aspect of the AGW hypothesis.

1
2 However more research is needed in this area.

3
4 Reflection on Figure 1 shows that the radiative mechanism would be supported if a
5 second mechanism existed to cause the difference between the temperature projected
6 for the radiative mechanism and the temperature observed. The observed temperature
7 would then be seen to result from the addition of the effects of these two mechanisms.

8
9 As discussed in the Introduction, Hansen et al. (2013) have suggested that the
10 mechanism for the pause in the global temperature increase since 1998 may be the
11 planetary biota, in particular the terrestrial biosphere. As an initial indicative
12 quantified characterisation of this possibility, Section 4.4 derived a simple measure of
13 the increasing difference between the global surface temperature trend projected from
14 a mid-range scenario climate model and the observed trend. This depiction of the
15 difference displayed a rising trend. The time series trend for the globally aggregated
16 Normalized Difference Vegetation Index – which represents the changing levels of
17 activity of the terrestrial biosphere was also presented. This was shown also to
18 display a rising trend.

19
20 If by further research, for example by Granger causality analysis, the global
21 vegetation can be shown to embody the second mechanism, this would be evidence
22 that the observed global temperature does result from the effects of two mechanisms
23 in operation together – the radiative, level-of-CO₂ mechanism, with the biological
24 first-difference of CO₂ mechanism.

25
26 Hence the biosphere mechanism would supplement, rather than replace, the radiative
27 mechanism.

28
29 Further comprehensive time series analysis of the NDVI data and relevant climate
30 data, beyond the scope of the present paper, could throw light on these questions.

31
32 A further notable finding demonstrates the major role of immediate past instances
33 of the dependent variable in influencing its own present state. This was found in all
34 cases where time series models could be prepared, and was true for temperature, and

1 ~~SOI. This was not to detract from the role of first- and second-difference CO₂—in all~~
2 ~~relevant cases, they were significant in the models as well.~~

3
4 ~~Tthe anthropogenic global warming hypothesis states that increased global warming is~~
5 ~~caused in part by increased atmospheric carbon dioxide, and that, especially since the~~
6 ~~1950s, the increased human burning of fossil fuel has been a major contributor to the~~
7 ~~increased atmospheric CO₂ content which has come about.~~

8
9 ~~Tthe results presented in this paper are supportive of the anthropogenic global~~
10 ~~warming hypothesis in its aspect of which states that CO₂ affects temperature. This is~~
11 ~~simply because (first-difference) atmospheric CO₂ is shown to drive global~~
12 ~~temperature. The results also deepen the evidence for a CO₂ influence on climate in~~
13 ~~that second-difference CO₂ is shown to drive the SOI.~~

14
15 ~~The difference between this evidence for the effect of CO₂ on climate and that of the~~
16 ~~standard AGW hypothesis is that the standard model has it that temperature will rise~~
17 ~~roughly linearly with atmospheric CO₂, whereas as the present results show the~~
18 ~~climate effects are from autocorrelation and rates of change of CO₂.~~

19
20 ~~However, concerning temperature, as stated at the outset there is now a significant~~
21 ~~gap now of some 16 years in length between the projections from the linear CO₂~~
22 ~~model and the observed global surface temperature trend, whereas there is no such~~
23 ~~gap between projection and observation from the first-difference CO₂ model.~~

24
25 ~~Turning to potential mechanisms for the effect, it was noted above that Hansen et al.~~
26 ~~(2013) have suggested that the mechanism for the pause in the global temperature~~
27 ~~increase since 1998 might be the planetary biota, in particular the terrestrial biosphere.~~

28
29 ~~As an initial indicative quantified characterisation of this possibility, Section 4.4~~
30 ~~derives a simple measure of the increasing difference between the global surface~~
31 ~~temperature trend projected from a mid-range scenario climate model and the trend~~
32 ~~observed. This depiction of the difference displays a rising trend. The time series~~
33 ~~trend for the globally aggregated Normalized Difference Vegetation Index—which~~
34 ~~represents the changing levels of activity of the terrestrial biosphere—is also presented.~~

~~This is shown also to display a rising trend. The relationship between the two trends, for pooled data, is substantial and statistically significant.~~

~~Further comprehensive time series analysis of this data is beyond the scope of the present paper, but the above result provides further evidence that the terrestrial biosphere mechanism should be considered a candidate cause of the departure of temperature from that predicted by the level of CO₂ mechanism alone.~~

References

Adams, J. M. and Piovesan, G.: Long series relationships between global interannual CO₂ increment and climate: Evidence for stability and change in role of the tropical and boreal-temperate zones. *Chemosphere*, 59, 1595 – 1612, 2005.

Attanasio, A. and Triacca, U.: Detecting human influence on climate using neural networks based Granger causality,” *Theor. Appl. Climatol.*, 103,1-2,103-107, 2011.

Attanasio, A.: Testing for linear Granger causality from natural/anthropogenic forcings to global temperature anomalies *Theor. Appl. Climatol.* 110:281–289, 2012.

Bacastow, R. B.: Modulation of atmospheric carbon dioxide by the southern oscillation, *Nature*, 261, 116–118, 1976.

Banerjee, A. Dolado, J. Galbraith, J.W. and Hendry, D.F.: Co-integration, error-correction, and the econometric analysis of non-stationary data. Oxford University Press, Oxford, 1993.

Barichivich, J., Briffa, K. R., Myneni, R. B., Osborn, T. J., Melvin, T. M., Ciais, P., Piao, S., and Tucker, C.: Large-scale variations in the vegetation growing season and annual cycle of atmospheric CO₂ at high northern latitudes from 1950 to 2011, *Glob. Change Biol.*, 19, 3167–3183, 2013.

Beenstock, M., Reingewertz, Y., and Paldor, N.: Polynomial cointegration tests of anthropogenic impact on global warming, *Earth Syst. Dynam.*, 3, 173–188, doi:10.5194/esd-3-173-2012, 2012.

Bellenger, H., Guilyardi, E., Leloup, J., Lengaigne, M., and Vialard, J.: ENSO representation in climate models: from CMIP3 to CMIP5, *Clim. Dynam.*, 42, 1999-2018, 2014.

Breitung, J. and Swanson, N. R.: Temporal aggregation and spurious instantaneous causality in multiple time series models. *Journal of Time Series Analysis*, 23, 651-665, 2002.

- 1 Canty, T., Mascioli, N. R. Smarte, M. D. and Salawitch R. J. An empirical model of
2 global climate – part 1: A critical evaluation of volcanic cooling, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*
3 13 3997–4031 2013.
- 4
- 5 Chen, X., and Tung, K. Varying planetary heat sink led to global-warming
6 slowdown and acceleration. *Science* 345, 897, DOI: 10.1126/science.1254937, 2014.
- 7
- 8 Christiano, L. J. and Eichenbaum, M.: Temporal aggregation and structural inference
9 in macroeconomics. *Carnegie-Rochester Conference Series on Public Policy*, 26, 63-
10 130, 1987.
- 11
- 12
- 13 Denman, K.L., G. Brasseur, G. Chidthaisong, A. Ciais, P. P.M. Cox, P.M. Dickinson,
14 R.E. Hauglustaine, D. Heinze, Holland, C.E, Jacob, D. Lohmann, U. Ramachandran,
15 S. da Silva Dias, P.L. Wofsy, S.C. and Zhang, X.: Couplings between changes in the
16 climate system and biogeochemistry, *Climate Change 2007: The physical science*
17 basis. Contribution of working group I to the fourth assessment report of the
18 intergovernmental panel on climate change [Solomon, S. Qin, D. Manning, M. Chen,
19 Z. MMarquis, M. Avery, K.B. Tignor, M. and Miller, H.L. (eds.)]. Cambridge
20 University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 2007.
- 21
- 22 Dickey, D.A. and Fuller, W.A.: Distribution of the estimators for autoregressive time
23 series with a unit root, *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 74, 427–431,
24 1979.
- 25
- 26 Dickey, D. A. and Fuller, W. A.: Likelihood ratio statistics for autoregressive time
27 series with a unit root, *Econometrica*, 49, 1057–1072, 1981.
- 28
- 29 Diebold, F. X.: Discussion: Effect of seasonal adjustment filters on tests for a unit
30 root. *Journal of Econometrics*, 55, 99-103, 1993.
- 31 Dieleman, W. I. J. Vicca, S. Dijkstra, F. A. Hagedorn, F. Hovenden, M. J. Larsen, K.
32 S. Morgan, J. A., Volder, A. Beier, C. Dukes, J. S. King, J. Leuzinger, S. Linder, S.
33 Luo, Y. Oren, R. De Angelis, P. Tingey, D. Hoosbeek, M. R. and Janssens, I. A.
34 Simple additive effects are rare: a quantitative review of plant biomass and soil
35 process responses to combined manipulations of CO₂ and temperature, *Glob. Change*
36 *Biol.*, 18, 2681–2693, 2012.
- 37
- 38 Elliott, G., Rothenberg T. J.. and Stock J. H.: Efficient tests for an autoregressive
39 unit root, *Econometrica*, 64, 813-836, 1996.
- 40 Folland C.K., Colman A.W., Smith D.M., Boucher O., Parker D.E., and Vernier J.P. :
41 High predictive skill of global surface temperature a year ahead, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*,
42 40, 761–767, 2013.
- 43
- 44 Foster, G. and Rahmstorf, S.: Global temperature evolution 1979–2010, *Environ. Res.*
45 *Lett.*, 6, 044022, 2011.
- 46
- 47 Franses, P. H.: Moving average filters and unit roots. *Economics Letters*, 37, 399-403.,
48 1991.

- 1
- 2 Frisia, S., A. Borsato, N. Preto, and F. McDermott.: Late Holocene annual growth in
- 3 three Alpine stalagmites records the influence of solar activity and the North Atlantic
- 4 Oscillation on winter climate, *Earth and Planetary Science Letters*, 216, 411–424,
- 5 2003.
- 6
- 7 Fyfe, J. C., Gillett, N.P, and Zwiers, F. W.: Overestimated global warming over the
- 8 past 20 years, *Nature Climate Change*, 3 767–769, 2013.
- 9 Fyfe J.C and Gillett, N.P.: Recent observed and simulated warming, *Nature Climate*
- 10 *Change*, 4, 150-151, 2014.
- 11
- 12 Ghysels, E.: Unit root tests and the statistical pitfalls of seasonal adjustment: The case
- 13 of U.S. postwar real gross national product. *Journal of Business and Economic*
- 14 *Statistics*, 8, 145-152, 1990.
- 15
- 16 Ghysels, E. and Perron, P.: The effect of seasonal adjustment filters on tests for a unit
- 17 root. *Journal of Econometrics*, 55, 57-98, 1993.
- 18
- 19 Granger, C.W.J.: Investigating causal relations by econometric models and cross-
- 20 spectral methods, *Econometrica*, 37, 3, 424-438, 1969.
- 21
- 22 Greene, W. H.: *Econometric Analysis* (7th ed.), Prentice Hall, Boston, 2012.
- 23
- 24 Gnu Regression, Econometrics and Time-Series Library. GRETL 1.7.5. Available
- 25 from: <http://gretl.sourceforge.net/>[Accessed April 23, 2008
- 26
- 27 Gribbons, B. and Herman, J.: True and quasi-experimental designs. Practical
- 28 assessment, research and evaluation, 5, <http://PAREonline.net/getvn.asp?v=5&n=14>,
- 29 1997.
- 30
- 31 Guemas V., Doblas-Reyes F.J., Andreu-Burillo I. and Asif M.: Retrospective
- 32 prediction of the global warming slowdown in the past decade, *Nature Climate*
- 33 *Change*, 3, 649–653, 2013.
- 34
- 35 Guilyardi, E., Bellenger H., Collins M., Ferrett S., Cai, W., and Wittenberg A.: A
- 36 first look at ENSO in CMIP5, *Clivar. Exch.*, 17, 29–32, 2012.
- 37
- 38 Gulasekaran, R. and Abeysinghe, T.: The distortionary effects of temporal aggregation
- 39 on Granger causality. Working Paper No. 0204, Department of Economics, National
- 40 University of Singapore, 2002.
- 41
- 42 Ghosh, S. and Rao, C. R. eds.: *Design and Analysis of Experiments*, *Handbook of*
- 43 *Statistics*, 13, North-Holland, 1996.
- 44
- 45 Hansen, J., Kharecha, P., and Sato, M.: Climate forcing growth rates: doubling down
- 46 on our Faustian bargain, *Environ. Res. Lett.*, 8, 2013.
- 47
- 48 Hidalgo, F. and Sekhon, J.: Causality. In Badie, B., Berg-Schlosser, D., and Morlino,
- 49 L. (Eds.), *International encyclopedia of political science*, 204-211, 2011.

Holbrook, N.J. Davidson, J. Feng, M. Hobday, A.J. Lough, J.M. McGregor, S. and Risbey, J.S.: El niño-southern oscillation, In: A marine climate change impacts and adaptation report card for Australia 2009, (Eds. Poloczanska, E.S. Hobday, A.J. and Richardson, A.J.) NCCARF Publication, 05/09, 2009.

Hume D.: An enquiry into human understanding (1751) cited in: Hidalgo, F., & Sekhon, J.: Causality. In Badie, B., Berg-Schlosser, D. & Morlino, L. (Eds.) International encyclopedia of political science, 204-211, 2011.

Hyndman, R.J.: Moving averages. in Lovirc, M. (ed.), International encyclopedia of statistical science. 866-869 Springer, New York, 2010.

IHS EViews: *EViews* 7.2, Irvine CA. , 2011.

Imbers, J., Lopez, A., Huntingford, C., and Allen M. R.: Testing the robustness of the anthropogenic climate change detection statements using different empirical models, J. Geophys. Res.-Atmos., 118, 3192–3199, 2013.

IPCC: Climate Change 2007: The physical science basis. Contribution of working group I to the fourth assessment report of the intergovernmental panel on climate change [IPCC, Qin, D., Manning, M., Chen, Z., Marquis, M., Avery, K.B., Tignor, M. and Miller, H.L. (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 2007.

IPCC, 2014: Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 1535 pp.

Kaufmann R.K., Kauppi H., and Stock J.H.: Emissions, concentrations, and temperature: a time series analysis, *Clim. Change*, 77, 249–278, 2006.

Keeling R-F, Piper S-C, Bollenbacher A-F, Walker S-J (2009) Carbon Dioxide Research Group, Scripps Institution of Oceanography (SIO), University of California, La Jolla, California USA 92093-0444, Feb 2009., <http://cdiac.ornl.gov/ftp/trends/co2/maunaloa.co2>, last access: 14 July 2014.

Kiviet, J.F.: On the rigour of some misspecification tests for modelling dynamic relationships, *Review of Economic Studies*, 53, 241-261, 1986.

Kodra, E., Chatterjee, S., and Ganguly, A.R.: Exploring Granger causality between global average observed time series of carbon dioxide and temperature, *Theoretical and Applied Climatology*, 104, 3-4, 325-335, 2011.

Kopp, G. and Lean, J. L.: A new, lower value of total solar irradiance: evidence and climate significance. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 38, 2011.

Kosaka, Y. and Shang-Ping, X.: Recent global-warming hiatus tied to equatorial Pacific surface cooling, *Nature*, doi:10.1038/nature12534, 2013.

Kuo C., Lindberg C., and Thomson D.J.: Coherence established between atmospheric carbon dioxide and global temperature, *Nature*, 343, 709–714, 1990.

Kwiatkowski, D.; Phillips, P. C. B.; Schmidt, P. and Shin, Y.: Testing the null hypothesis of stationarity against the alternative of a unit root, *Journal of Econometrics* 54, 159–178, 1992.

Le Quéré, C., Peters, G. P., Andres, R. J., Andrew, R. M., Boden, T., Ciais, P., Friedlingstein, P., Houghton, R. A., Marland, G., Moriarty, R., Sitch, S., Tans, P., Arneeth, A., Arvanitis, A., Bakker, D. C. E., Bopp, L., Canadell, J. G., Chini, L. P., Doney, S. C., Harper, A., Harris, I., House, J. I., Jain, A. K., Jones, S. D., Kato, E., Keeling, R. F., Klein Goldewijk, K., Körtzinger, A., Koven, C., Lefèvre, N., Omar, A., Ono, T., Park, G.-H., Pfeil, B., Poulter, B., Raupach, M. R., Regnier, P., Rödenbeck, C., Saito, S., Schwinger, J., Segschneider, J., Stocker, B. D., Tilbrook, B., vanHeuven, S., Viovy, N., Wanninkhof, R., Wiltshire, A., Zaehle, S., and Yue, C.: Global carbon budget 2013, *Earth Syst. Sci. Data*, 6, 235–263, 2014

Lean, J.L. and Rind, D.H.: How natural and anthropogenic influences alter global and regional surface temperatures: 1889 to 2006, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 35, 2008.

Lean, J. L. and Rind, D.H.: How will Earth's surface temperature change in future decades? *Geophys. Res. Lett.* 36, L15708, 2009.

Lean, J.L. and Rind, D.H.: How natural and anthropogenic influences alter global and regional surface temperatures: 1889 to 2006, *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, 35, 2008.

Lockwood M.: Recent changes in solar outputs and the global mean surface temperature. III. Analysis of contributions to global mean air surface temperature rise. *Proceedings of the Royal Society, Mathematical Physical and Engineering Sciences*, 464, 1387–1404, 2008.

Marcellino, M.: Some consequences of temporal aggregation in empirical analysis. *Journal of Business and Economic Statistics*, 17, 129-136, 1999.

Meehl, G. A. Arblaster, J.M. Fasullo, J.T.1, Hu, A, and Trenberth, K.E.: Model-based evidence of deep-ocean heat uptake during surface-temperature hiatus periods, *Nature Climate Change*, DOI: 10.1038/NCLIMATE1229, 2011.

Meehl, G. A., C. Covey, T. Delworth, M. Latif, B. McAvaney, J. F. B. Mitchell, R. J. Stouffer, and K. E. Taylor: The WCRP CMIP3 multi-model dataset: A new era in climate change research, *Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society*, **88**, 1383-1394. 2007. (CMIP3) Multi-Model Mean20c3m/sresa1, http://climexp.knmi.nl/selectfield_CO2, last access 10 June 2014

- 1 Moberg, A., D.M. Sonechkin, K. Holmgren, N.M. Datsenko and W. Karlén.: Highly
2 variable Northern Hemisphere temperatures reconstructed from low- and high-
3 resolution proxy data, *Nature*, 433, 7026, 613-617, 2005.
- 4
- 5 Morice, C.P., Kennedy, J.J., Rayner, N.A. and Jones, P.D.: Quantifying uncertainties
6 in global and regional temperature change using an ensemble of observational
7 estimates: the HadCRUT4 dataset. *Journal of Geophysical Research*, **117**, 2012.
8 D08101, [doi:10.1029/2011JD017187](https://doi.org/10.1029/2011JD017187)
9 <http://www.metoffice.gov.uk/hadobs/hadcrut4/data/download.html>, last access 25
10 August 2014.
- 11
- 12 Mudelsee, M.: *Climate Time Series Analysis*. Springer, 2010.
- 13
- 14
- 15 Ng, S. and Perron, P.: Lag length selection and the construction of unit root tests with
16 good size and power, *Econometrica*, 69, 1519-1554, 2001.
- 17
- 18 Olekalns, N.: Testing for unit roots in seasonally adjusted data. *Economics Letters*, 45,
19 273-279, 1994.
- 20 Pankratz, A.: *Forecasting with Dynamic Regression Models*. Wiley, ~~1991. New York,~~
21 ~~386 pp. 1991.~~
- 22
- 23 Pierrehumbert, R.: *Infrared radiation and planetary temperature*. *Physics Today*, 64,
24 33-38, 2011.
- 25
- 26
- 27 Pretis, F. and Hendry, D. F.: Comment on “Polynomial cointegration tests of
28 anthropogenic impact on global warming” by Beenstock et al. (2012) - some hazards
29 in econometric modelling of climate change. *Earth System Dynamics* 4, 375–384,
30 2013.
- 31
- 32 Phillips, P.C.B. and Perron, P.: Testing for a unit root in time series regression,
33 *Biometrika*, 75, 335–346, 1988.
- 34
- 35 Robertson, A. Overpeck, J. Rind, D. Mosley-Thompson, D. E. Zielinski, G. Lean, J.
36 Koch, D. Penner, J. Tegen, I. & Healy, R.: Hypothesized climate forcing time series
37 for the last 500 years, *Journal of Geophysical Research*, 106, D14, 2001.
- 38
- 39 Running, S. W., Nemani, R. R., Heinsch, F. A., Zhao, M., Reeves, M. C., and
40 Hashimoto, H.: A continuous satellite-derived measure of global terrestrial primary
41 production, *BioScience*, 54, 547–560, 2004
- 42
- 43 Sato, M., Hansen, J. E., McCormick, M. P. & Pollack, J. B. Stratospheric aerosol
44 optical depths, 1850–1990. *J. Geophys. Res.*, 98, 22987–22994, 1993.
45 http://data.giss.nasa.gov/modelforce/strataer/tau.line_2012.12.txt, last access 10
46 August 2014.
- 47
- 48 Stahle, D.W., R.D. D'Arrigo, P.J. Krusic, M.K. Cleaveland, E.R. Cook,
49 R.J. Allan, J.E. Cole, R.B. Dunbar, M.D. Therrell, D.A. Gay, M.D. Moore,

- 1 M.A. Stokes, B.T. Burns, J. Villanueva-Diaz and L.G. Thompson: Experimental
2 dendroclimatic reconstruction of the Southern Oscillation. *Bull. American*
3 *Meteorological Society* 79: 2137-2152, 1998.
- 4
- 5 Stern, D.I. and Kander, A.: The role of energy in the industrial revolution and modern
6 economic growth, CAMA Working Paper Series, Australian National University,
7 2011.
- 8
- 9 Stern, D.I and Kaufmann, R.K.: Anthropogenic and natural causes of climate change,
10 *Climatic Change*, 122, 257-269, DOI 10.1007/s10584-013-1007-x, 2014.
- 11
- 12 Sun, L. and Wang, M.: Global warming and global dioxide emission: an empirical
13 study, *Journal of Environmental Management*, 46, 327–343, 1996.
- 14
- 15 Thornton, D. L. and Batten, D. S.: Lag-length selection and tests of Granger causality
16 between money and income. *Journal of Money, Credit and Banking*, 17, 164-178,
17 1985.
- 18
- 19 Toda, H. Y. and Yamamoto, T.: Statistical inferences in vector autoregressions with
20 possibly integrated processes, *Journal of Econometrics*, 66, 225-250. 1995.
- 21
- 22 Triacca, U.: Is Granger causality analysis appropriate to investigate the relationship
23 between atmospheric concentration of carbon dioxide and global surface air
24 temperature?, *Theoretical and Applied Climatology*, 81, 133–135, 2005.
- 25
- 26 Troup, A.J.: The Southern Oscillation, *Quarterly Journal of Royal Meteorological*
27 *Society*, 91, 490-506, 1965.
- 28 [https://www.longpaddock.qld.gov.au/seasonalclimateoutlook/southernoscillationindex/](https://www.longpaddock.qld.gov.au/seasonalclimateoutlook/southernoscillationindex/soidatafiles/MonthlySOI1887-1989Base.txt)
29 [soidatafiles/MonthlySOI1887-1989Base.txt](https://www.longpaddock.qld.gov.au/seasonalclimateoutlook/southernoscillationindex/soidatafiles/MonthlySOI1887-1989Base.txt), last access 25 August 2014.
- 30
- 31 Tucker, C.J., J. E. Pinzon, M. E. Brown, D. Slayback, E. W. Pak, R. Mahoney, E.
32 Vermote and N. El Saleous, An extended AVHRR 8-km NDVI data set compatible
33 with MODIS and SPOT vegetation NDVI data, *International Journal of Remote*
34 *Sensing*, 26, 4485-5598, 2005.
- 35 <http://climexp.knmi.nl/select.cgi?id=someone@somewhere&field=ndvi>, last access
36 30 July 2014.
- 37
- 38 Tung, K.-K. and Zhou, J.: Using data to attribute episodes of warming and cooling in
39 instrumental records, *PNAS*, 110, 2058-2063, 2013.
- 40
- 41 Wang, C., Deser, C., Yu, J.-Y., DiNezio, P., and Clement, A.: El Niño–Southern
42 Oscillation (ENSO): a review, in: *Coral Reefs of the Eastern Pacific*, Glynn, P.
43 Manzello, D., and Enochs, I., Springer Science, 2012.
- 44
- 45 Wang, W., Ciais, P., Nemani, R. R., Canadell, J. G., Piao, S., Sitch, S., White, M. A.,
46 Hashimoto, H., Milesi, C., and Myneni, R. B.: Variations in atmospheric CO₂ growth
47 rates coupled with tropical temperature, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA*, 110, 13061–
48 13066, 2013.

Wei, W. W. S.: The effect of systematic sampling and temporal aggregation on causality – a cautionary note. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 77, 316-319, 1982.

Wilks, D.S.: Statistical methods in the atmospheric sciences: an introduction. Academic Press; 2011.

Zhang, Y., Guanter, L., Berry J.A., Joiner, J., van der Tol, C., Huete, A., Gitelson, A., Voigt. M., and Köhler P.: Estimation of vegetation photosynthetic capacity from space-based measurements of chlorophyll fluorescence for terrestrial biosphere models, Global Change Biology, doi: 10.1111/gcb.12664, 2014.

Zhou, J. and Tung, K.: Deducing multidecadal anthropogenic global warming trends using multiple regression analysis, Journal of the Atmospheric Sciences, 70, 1-8, 2013.

Table 1. Lag of first-difference CO₂ relative to surface temperature series for global, tropical, northern hemisphere and southern hemisphere categories

	Lag in months of first-difference CO ₂ relative to global surface temperature category
<u>H</u> hadcrut4SH	-1
<u>H</u> hadcrut4Trop	-1
<u>H</u> <u>H</u> hadCRUTc rut4_nh	-3
<u>H</u> hadcrut4Global	-2

1
2
3
4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17 **Table 2.** Lag of FIRST-DIFFERENCE CO₂ relative to surface temperature series for
18 global, tropical, northern hemisphere and southern hemisphere categories, each for
19 three time-series sub-periods

Temperature category	Time period	Lag of first-difference CO ₂ relative to global surface temperature series
NH	1959.87 to 1976.46	-6
NH	1976.54 to 1993.21	-6
Global	1959.87 to 1976.46	-4
SH	1959.87 to 1976.46	-3
Global	1976.54 to 1993.21	-2
Tropical	1959.87 to 1976.46	0
Tropical	1976.54 to 1993.21	0
Tropical	1993.29 - 2012.37	0
Global	1993.29 - 2012.37	0
NH	1993.29 - 2012.37	0
SH	1976.54 to 1993.21	0
SH	1993.29 - 2012.37	0

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11

Table 3. Augmented Dickey–Fuller (ADF) test for tests for unit roots stationarity in both monthly and annual data 1969 to 2012 for, level of atmospheric CO₂, first-difference CO₂ and global surface temperature

	Monthly data				Annual data			
	ADF statistic*	p-value	Order of integration	Test interpretation	ADF statistic*	p-value	Order of integration	Test interpretation
Level of CO ₂	-0.956	0.9481	I(1)	Non-stationary	-0.309	0.991	I(1)	Non-stationary
First-Difference CO ₂	-17.103	5.72 E-54	I(0)	Stationary	-4.319	0.003	I(0)	Stationary
Temp	-5.115	0.00011	I(0)	Stationary	-3.748	0.019	I(0)	Stationary

* The Dickey-Fuller regressions allowed for both drift and trend; the augmentation level was chosen by minimizing the Schwarz Information Criterion.

Table 4. OLS dynamic regression between first-difference atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature for monthly data for the period 1959 - 2012, with autocorrelation taken into account

Independent variable/s [1]	Dependent variable [1]	Independent variable regression coefficients	Independent variable P-value	Whole model adjusted R-squared	Whole model P-value	LM test for autocorrelation [2]
Led2mx13mma 1stderiv CO ₂	TEMP	0.097	<0.00001	0.861	6.70E-273	0.144
Led1mTEMP		0.565	<0.00001			
Led2mTEMP		0.306	<0.00001			

[1] Z-scored

[2] Whole model: LM test for autocorrelation up to order 12 - Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Table 5. Pairwise correlations (correlation coefficients (R)) between selected climate variables

	2x13mmafirstderiv CO₂	Hadcrut4Global	3x13mma2ndderivCO₂
Hadcrut4Global	0.7	1	
3x13mma2ndderivCO ₂	0.06	-0.05	1
13mmaReverseSOI	0.25	0.14	0.37

Table 6. Pairwise correlations (correlation coefficients (R)) between selected climate variables, phase-shifted as shown in the table

	Led2m2x13mmafirstderivCO₂	Hadcrut4Global	Led4m3x13mma2ndderivCO₂
Hadcrut4Global	0.71	1	
Led4m3x13mma2ndderivCO ₂	0.23	0.09	1
13mmaReverseSOI	0.16	0.14	0.49

Table 7. Pairwise correlations (correlation coefficients (R)) between selected climate variables, phase-shifted as shown in the table

	ZLed2m2x13mma2ndderivCO₂	ZReverseLongPaddockSOI
ZReverseLongPaddockSOI	0.28	1.00
ZLed3m13mmafirstderivhadcrut4global	0.35	0.41

Table 8. OLS dynamic regression between second-difference atmospheric CO₂ and reversed Southern Oscillation Index for monthly data for the period 1959 - 2012, with autocorrelation taken into account

Independent variable/s [1]	Dependent variable [1]	Independent variable regression coefficients	Independent variable P-value	Whole model adjusted R-squared	Whole model P-value	LM test for autocorrelation [2]
Led3m2x13mma1stdderivCO ₂	ReverseSOI	0.07699	<0.011	0.478	1.80E-89	0.214
Led1mReverseSOI		0.456	<0.00001			
Led2mreverseSOI		0.272	<0.00001			

[1] Z-scored

[2] Whole model: LM test for autocorrelation up to order 12 - Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Table 9. OLS dynamic regression between first-difference global surface temperature and reversed Southern Oscillation Index for monthly data for the period 1877-2012, with autocorrelation taken into account

Independent variable/s [1]	Dependent variable [1]	Independent variable regression coefficients	Independent variable P-value	Whole model adjusted R-squared	Whole model P-value	LM test for autocorrelation [2]
Led3m12mma1stdifferivT EMP	ReverseSOI	0.140	<0.00001	0.466	3.80E-221	0.202
Led1mReverseSOI		0.465	<0.00001			
Led2mReverseSOI		0.210	<0.00001			

[1] Z-scored

[2] Whole model: LM test for autocorrelation up to order 3 - Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Table 10: Augmented Dickey–Fuller (ADF) test for stationarity for monthly data 1959 to 2012 for second-difference CO₂ and sign-reversed SOI

	ADF statistic	p-value	Test interpretation
Second-difference CO ₂	-10.077	0.000	Stationary
Sign-reversed SOI	-6.681	0.000	Stationary

Table 11. VAR Residual Serial Correlation LM Tests component of Granger causality testing of relationship between second-difference CO_2 and SOI. Initial 2-lag model

Lag order	LM-Stat	P-value*
1	10.62829	0.0311
2	9.71675	0.0455
3	2.948737	0.5664
4	9.711391	0.0456
5	10.67019	0.0305
6	37.13915	0
7	1.268093	0.8668

*P-values from chi-square with 4 df.

Table 12. VAR Residual Serial Correlation LM Tests component of Granger causality testing of relationship between second-difference CO_2 and SOI. Preferred 3-lag model

Lag order	LM-Stat	P-value*
1	1.474929	0.8311
2	4.244414	0.3739
3	2.803332	0.5913
4	13.0369	0.0111
5	8.365221	0.0791
6	40.15417	0
7	1.698265	0.791

*P-values from chi-square with 4 df.

Table 13. Correlations (R) between paleoclimate CO₂ and temperature estimates 1500-1940

	Temperature (speliotherm)	Temperature (tree ring)
Level of CO_2 (ice core)	0.369	0.623

1st differiv. CO ₂ (ice core)	0.558	0.721
--	-------	-------

Table 14: ADF test results for time series based on automatic Schwarz Information Criterion (SIC) lag length selection

-	ADF	
-		Prob.
1stderivCO ₂	Lag Length: 15- (Automatic-based-on-SIC, maxlag=16)	0.0895
Temp	Lag Length: 1- (Automatic-based-on-SIC, maxlag=16)	-0.0000
NDVI	Lag Length: 1- (Automatic-based-on-SIC, maxlag=16)	-0.0000
Climate-model/temperature-difference	Lag Length: 1- (Automatic-based-on-SIC, maxlag=16)	-0.0000

Table 15: Order of integration test results for first derivative CO₂ for monthly data from 1981-2012. The Akaike iInformation Ceriterion (AIC) was used to select an optimal maximum lag length (k) for the variables in the test. The null hypothesis for the tests is non-stationarity, except for the KPSS test for which the null hypothesis is stationarity.

-	Test-critical-values	ADF	DF-GLS	Elliott-Rothenberg-Stock-Point-Optimal	Ng-Perron-Modified-ERS-Point-Optimal-statistic
Test-statistic	-	-2.75	-2.73	-5.77	6.11
-	1%-level	-3.98	-3.48	-3.97	4.03
-	5%-level	-3.42	-2.90	5.63	5.48
-	10%-level	-3.13	-2.58*	6.89*	6.67*

(1) Significant at <1% level

Table 14. Order of integration test results for NDVI series for monthly data from 1981-2012. The Schwartz Information Criterion (SIC) was used to select an optimal maximum lag length in the tests.

NDVI Series	Null Hypothesis: the series has a unit root	Probability of unit root
NDVIV	Lag Length: 16 (Automatic - based on SIC, maxlag=16)	0.0122
NDVIG	Lag Length: 1 (Automatic - based on SIC, maxlag=15)	7.23e-14
NDVIGV	Lag Length: 1 (Automatic - based on SIC, maxlag=16)	4.18E-16

Table 16. Order of integration test results for first-derivative CO₂ for monthly data from 1981-2012. The Schwartz iInformation cCriterion (SIC) was used to select an optimal maximum lag length (k) for the variables in the test. The null hypothesis for the tests is non-stationarity, except for the KPSS test for which the null hypothesis is stationarity.

	Test-critical-values	ADF	DF-GLS	Elliott-Rothenberg-Stock Point-Optimal	Ng-Perron-Modified-ERS-Point-Optimal-statistic
-	-	-	-	-	-
Test-statistic	-	-3.183	-2.73	3.193	6.105
-	1% level	-3.984	-3.476	3.971*	4.03
-	5% level	-3.422	-2.898	5.625	5.48
-	10% level	-3.134*	-2.585*	6.886	6.670*

Table 17. Order of integration test results for first-derivative CO₂ for monthly data from 1981-2012. Tests use bandwidth criteria for lag-selection. The null hypothesis for the tests is non-stationarity, except for the KPSS test for which the null hypothesis is stationarity.

	Test-critical-values	KPSS does-not-use-AIC-or-SIC	Phillips-Perron does-not-use-AIC-or-SIC
-	-	-	-
Test-statistic	-	0.07	-3.60

-	1% level	0.22*	-3.98
-	5% level	0.15	-3.42*
-	10% level	0.12	-3.13

Table 18. Order of integration test results for NDVI series for monthly data from 1981-2012. The Schwartz Information Criterion (SIC) was used to select an optimal maximum lag length in the tests.

NDVI Series	Null Hypothesis: the series has a unit root	Probability of unit root
NDVIV	Lag Length: 16 (Automatic – based on SIC, maxlag=16)	-0.0122
NDVIG	Lag Length: 1 (Automatic – based on SIC, maxlag=15)	7.23e-14
NDVIGV	Lag Length: 1 (Automatic – based on SIC, maxlag=16)	4.18E-16

Table 19. Pairwise Granger causality tests for first-derivative CO₂ and temperature

Null Hypothesis:	Lags suggested by AIC	Number of lags implemented	Total observations	Included observations	Chi-sq	df	Prob.	Interpretation
TEMP does not GC 1stderivCO ₂	8	Add one more lag to allow for fact that 1stderivCO ₂ -CO ₂ is characterised I(1), but don't include extra lag in GC test (Toda and Yamamoto, 1995)	378	369	7.39	8	p=0.4962	TEMP does not GC 1stderivCO ₂
1stderivCO ₂ does not GC TEMP	8		378	369	32.79	8	p=0.0001	1stderivCO ₂ does GC TEMP

Table 20. Pairwise Granger causality tests for first-derivative CO₂ characterised as *I(1)* and NDVI

Null Hypothesis:	Lags suggested by AIC	Number of lags implemented	Total observations	Included observations	Chi-sq	df	Prob.	Interpretation
NDVI does not GC 1stderivCO ₂	8	Add one more lag to allow for fact that 1stderiv	378	369	3.184	8	p=0.9223	NDVI does not GC 1stderivCO ₂

-1stderivCO ₂ -does not GC-NDVI	8	CO ₂ is characterised I(1), but don't include extra lag in GC- test (Toda and Yamamoto, 1 995)	378	369	12.312	8	p=0.1378	- 1stderivCO ₂ -does not GC-NDVI
--	---	--	-----	-----	--------	---	----------	--

Table 21. OLS dynamic regression between first-derivative atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature for monthly data for the period 1981–2012, with autocorrelation taken into account

Independent variable/s- [1]	Dep- endent variable- [1]	Independent variable- regression- coefficients	Indep- endent variable- P-value	Whole- model- adjusted R- squared	Whole- model- P- value	LM test- for- autocorr- elation- [2]
Twomx13mma1stderivCO ₂	TEMP	0.107	0.00077	0.770	4.00E- 118	0.445
Led1mTEMP	-	0.545	<0.00001	-	-	-
Led2mTEMP	-	0.293	<0.00001	-	-	-

[1] Z-scored

[2] Whole model: LM test for autocorrelation up to order 20 – Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Table 22. Pairwise Granger causality tests for first-derivative atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature

Null Hypothesis:	Criterion- for number- of lags- selected	Number of- lags imple- mented	Observ- ations	F- Statistic	Probab- ility	Interpretation- of- statistically- significant- probabilities
TEMP does not Granger-Cause- 1stderivCO ₂	AIC	2	373	2.88	0.06	-
-1stderivCO ₂ -does not Granger- Cause TEMP		-	-	5.02	0.01	-1stderivCO ₂ -Granger- Causes TEMP

Table 23. OLS dynamic regression between first-derivative atmospheric CO₂ and NDVI for monthly data for the period 1981–2012, with autocorrelation taken into account

Indep- endent- variable/s- [1]	Dep- endent- variable- [1]	Independent variable- regression- coefficients	Indep- endent variable- P-value	Whole- model- adjusted R- squared	Whole- model- P-value	LM test- for- autocorr- elation [2]
Twomx13mma- 1stderivCO ₂	NDVI	0.094	0.01103	0.549	3.74E- 64	0.092

Led1mNDVI	-	0.765	<0.00001	-	-	-
Led2mNDVI	-	=0.075	0.15231	-	-	-

[1] Z-scored

[2] Whole model: LM test for autocorrelation up to order 20 – Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Table 24. Pairwise Granger causality tests for first-derivative CO₂ and NDVI: lag selection by AIC

Null Hypothesis:	Criterion for number of lags selected	Number of lags implemented	Observations	F-Statistic	Probability	Interpretation of statistically significant probabilities
-NDVI does not Granger-Cause-1stderivCO ₂	AIC	2	373	1.25	0.29	Not-significant
-1stderivCO ₂ does not Granger-Cause-NDVI		-	-	3.01	0.0504	Not-significant

Table 25. First-derivative CO₂ displays Granger causality of NDVI: lag selection by extensive search

Null Hypothesis:	Criterion for number of lags selected	Number of lags implemented	Observations	F-Statistic	Probability	Interpretation of statistically significant probabilities
-NDVI does not Granger-Cause-1stderivCO ₂	Result of extensive search of lag-space	4	374	0.87	0.352	-
-1stderivCO ₂ does not Granger-Cause-NDVI		-	-	5.11	0.024	-1stderivCO ₂ –Granger- Causes NDVI

Table 26. OLS dynamic regression between global surface temperature and NDVI for monthly data for the period 1981–2012, with autocorrelation taken into account

Independent variable/s- [1]	Dependent variable- [1]	Independent variable regression coefficients	Independent variable P-value	Whole model adjusted R-squared	Whole model P-value	LM test for autocorrelation- [2]
TEMP	NDVI	0.215	<0.00001	0.574	1.18E-68	0.536
Led1mNDVI	-	0.720	<0.00001	-	-	-

Led2mNDVI	-	-0.122	0.01874	-	-	-
-----------	---	--------	---------	---	---	---

[1] Z-scored
[2] Whole model: LM test for autocorrelation up to order 20 – Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Table 27. Pairwise Granger causality tests for temperature and NDVI

Null Hypothesis:	Criterion for number of lags selected	Number of lags implemented	Observations	F-Statistic	Probability	Interpretation of statistically significant probabilities
-NDVI does not Granger Cause TEMP	AIC	2	373	3.18	0.043	NDVI Granger Causes TEMP
TEMP does not Granger Cause NDVI		-	-	11.59	1.00E-05	TEMP Granger Causes NDVI

Table 28. OLS dynamic regression between NDVI and the difference between the observed level of atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature for monthly data for the period 1981 – 2012, with autocorrelation taken into account

Independent variable/s [1]	Dependent variable [1]	Independent variable regression coefficients	Independent variable P-value	Whole model adjusted R-squared	Whole model P-value	LM test for autocorrelation [2]
Led17mNDVI	Climate model/temperature difference	0.069	0.00795	0.557	1.36E-62	0.874
Led1mClimate model/temperature difference	-	0.490	<0.00001	-	-	-
Led2mClimate model/temperature difference	-	0.265	<0.00001	-	-	-

[1] Z-scored
[2] Whole model: LM test for autocorrelation up to order 20 – Null hypothesis: no autocorrelation

Table 29. Pairwise Granger causality tests for NDVI and the difference between the observed level of atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature: Akaike Information eCriterion used to select lag

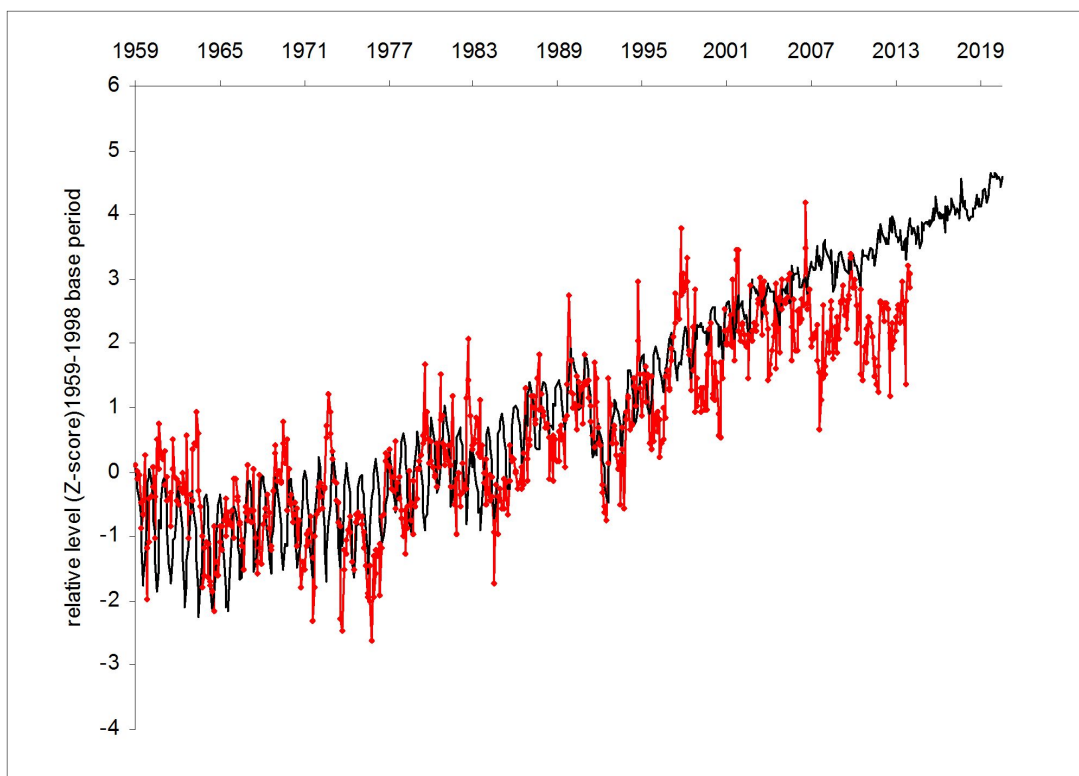
Null Hypothesis:	Criterion for number of lags selected	Number of lags implemented	Observations	F-Statistic	Probability	Interpretation of statistically significant probabilities
-Climate model/temperature difference does not Granger Cause Led17mNDVI	AIC	2	356	2.35	0.10	Not significant

Led17mNDVI does not-Granger-Cause climate-model/temperature-difference		-	-	1.03	0.36	-Not-significant
--	--	---	---	------	------	------------------

Table 30. Pairwise Granger causality tests for NDVI and the difference between the observed level of atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature: extensive search of the lag space

Null Hypothesis:	Criterion for number of lags selected	Number of lags implemented	Observations	F-Statistic	Probability	Interpretation of statistically significant probabilities
Climate-model/temperature-difference does not-Granger-Cause-Led17mNDVI	Result of extensive search of lag-space	15	343	0.83	0.65	-
Led17mNDVI does not-Granger-Cause climate-model/temperature-difference		-	-	1.81	0.03	Led17mNDVI-Granger-Causes-climate-model/temperature-difference

Figure 1. Monthly data: global surface temperature (HadADCRUT4 dataset) (red dotted curve) and an IPCC mid-range scenario model (CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario) run for the IPCC fourth assessment report (IPCC, 2007) (blue curve), each expressed in terms of Z scores to aid visual comparison (see Sect. 1).



1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30

Figure 2. Z scored monthly data: global surface temperature (green dashed curve) compared to an IPCC mid-range scenario global climate model (GCM) – the CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario run for the IPCC fourth assessment report (IPCC, 2007) (blue curve) and also showing the trend in first-difference atmospheric CO₂ (smoothed by two 13 month moving averages) (red dotted curve). To show their core trends for illustrative purposes the three series are fitted with 5th order polynomials.

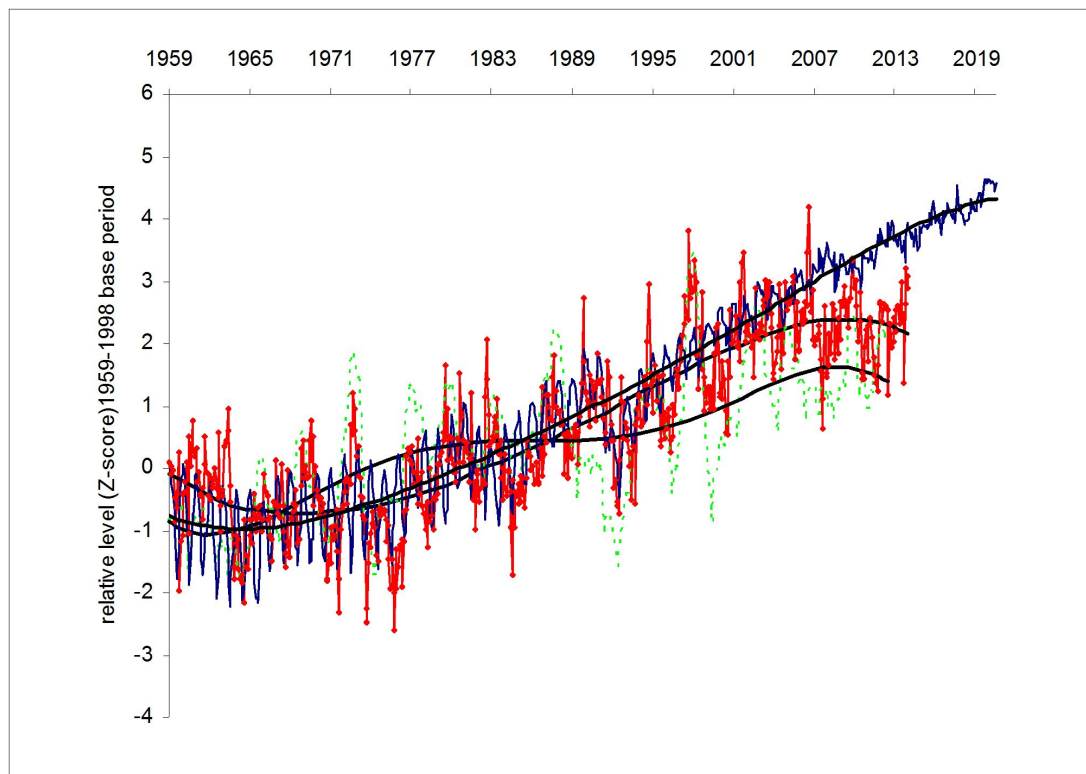


Figure 3. Z scored monthly data: global surface temperature (red curve) compared to first-difference atmospheric CO₂ smoothed by two 13 month moving averages (black dotted curve).

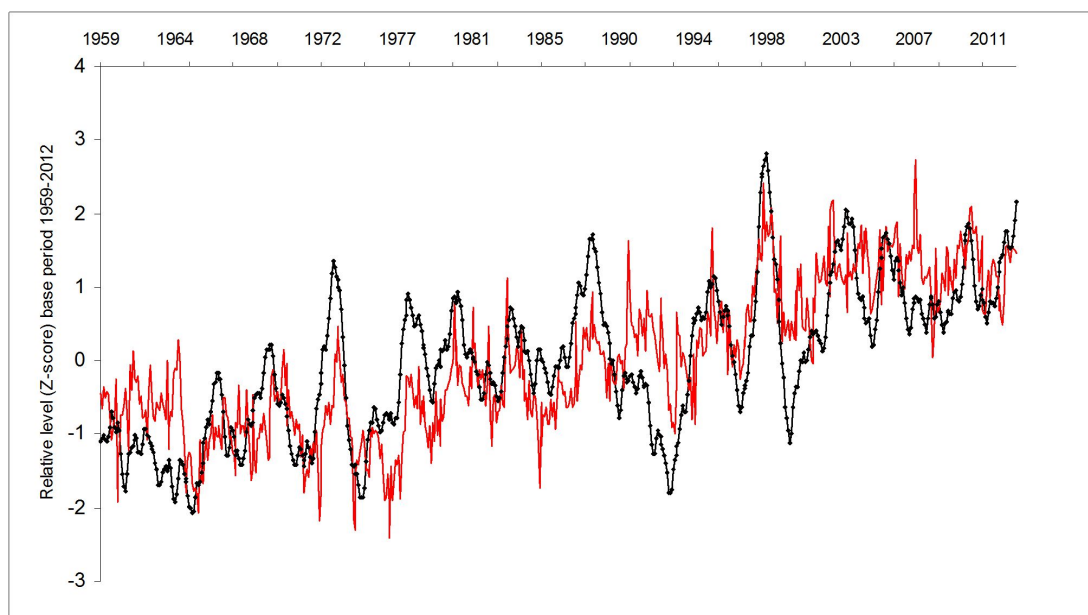


Figure 4. Correlograms of first-difference CO₂ with surface temperature for global (turquoise curve with crosses), tropical (blue curve with triangles), Northern Hemisphere (purple curve with boxes) and Southern Hemisphere (black curve with diamonds) categories

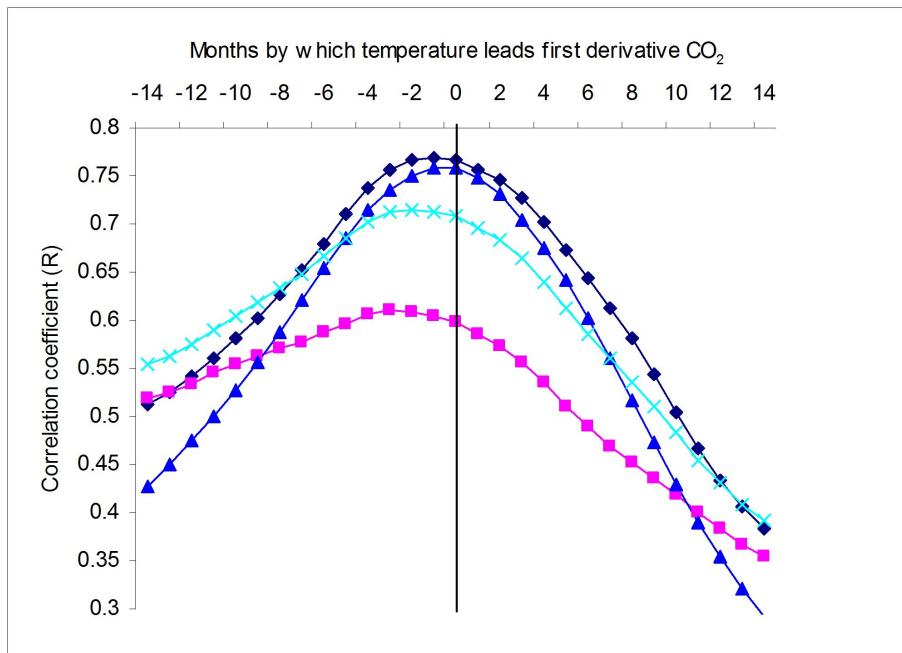


Figure 5. Correlograms of first-difference CO₂ with surface temperature for global, tropical, Northern Hemisphere and Southern Hemisphere categories, each for three time-series sub-periods.

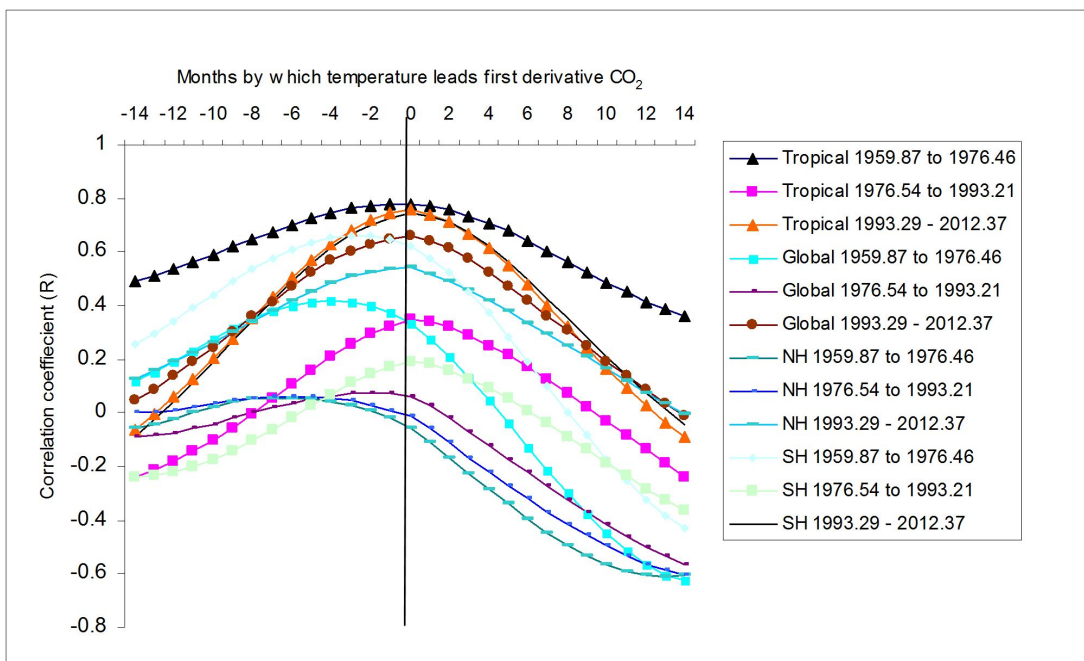


Figure 6. Z scored monthly data: global surface temperature (red curve) and first-difference atmospheric CO₂ smoothed by two 13 month moving averages (black dotted curve) (left-hand scale); sign-reversed SOI smoothed by a 13 month moving average (blue dashed curve) and second-difference atmospheric CO₂ smoothed by three 13 month moving averages (green barred curve) (right-hand scale)

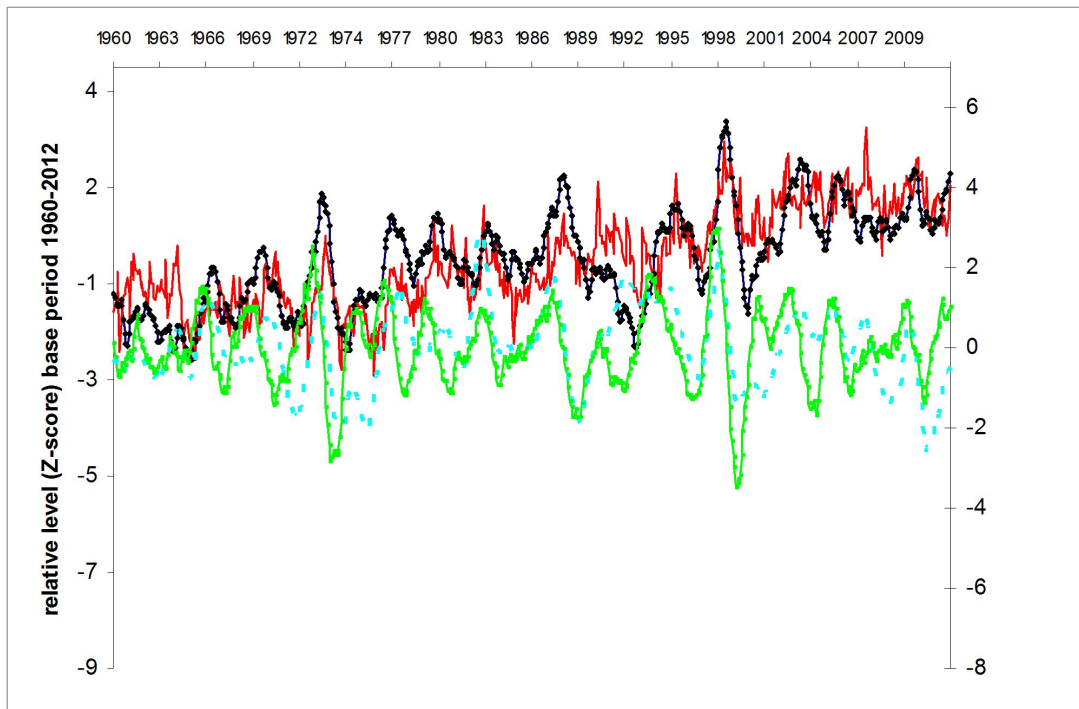


Figure 7. Z scored monthly data from 1960 to 2012: sign-reversed SOI (unsmoothed and neither led nor lagged) (dotted black curve); second-difference CO₂ smoothed by a 13 month \times 13 month moving average and led relative to SOI by 2 months (green dashed curve); and first-difference global surface temperature smoothed by a 13 month moving average and led by 3 months (red curve).

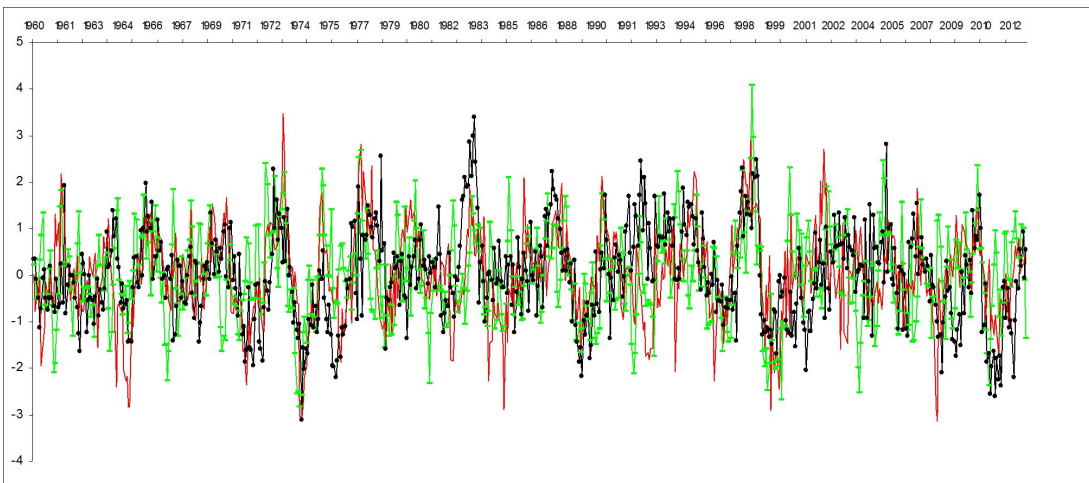
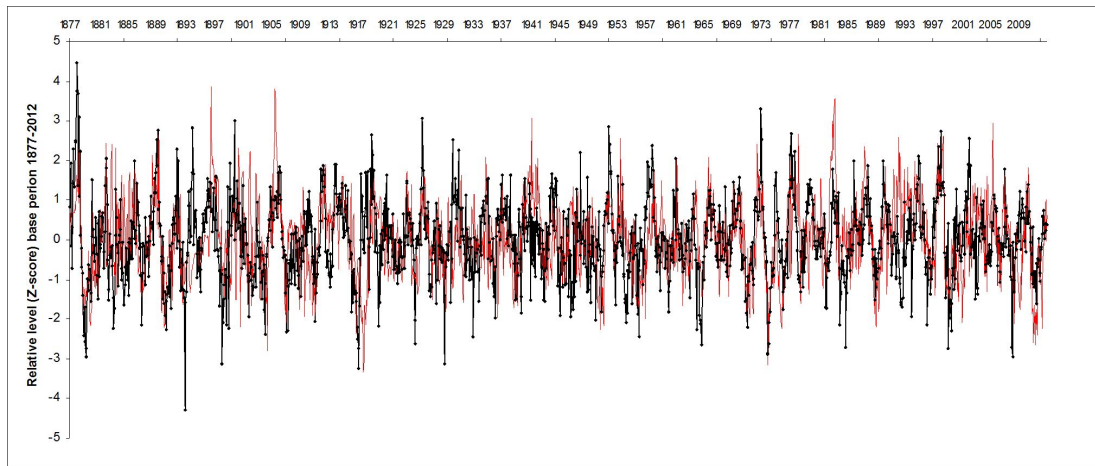


Figure 8. Z scored monthly data from 1877 to 2012: sign-reversed SOI (unsmoothed and neither led nor lagged) (red curve); and first-difference global surface temperature smoothed by a 13 month moving average and led relative to SOI by 3 months (black dotted curve)

1



2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

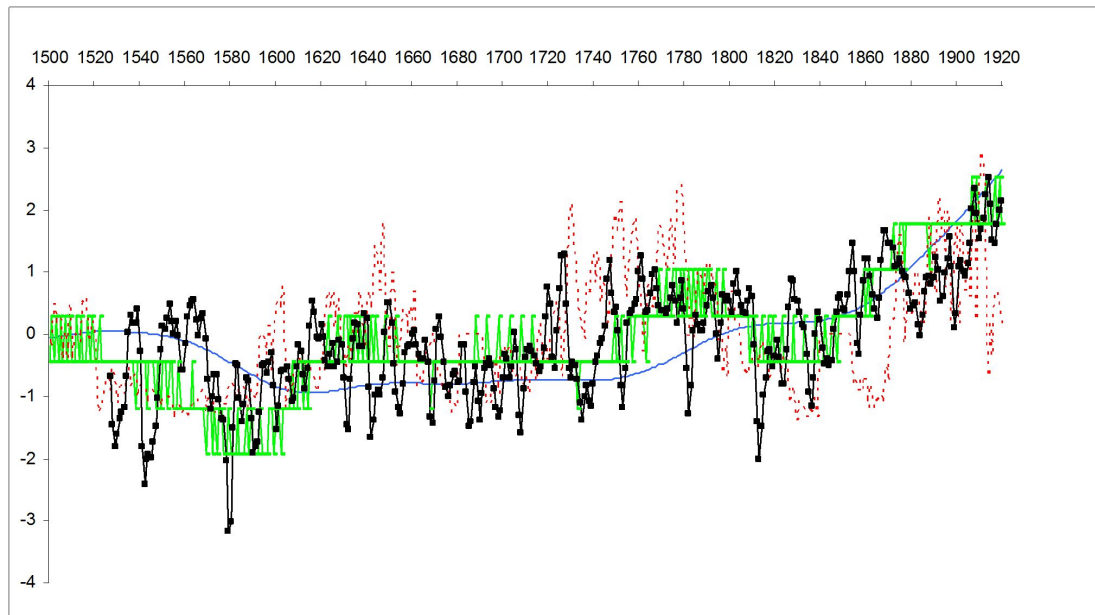
13

14

15

16

Figure 9. Z scored annual data: paleoclimate time series from 1500: ice core level of CO₂ (blue curve), level of CO₂ transformed into first-difference form (green barred curve); and temperature from speleothem (red dashed curve) and tree ring data (black boxed curve).



17

18

19

20

21

22

Figure 10: Z scored monthly data: NDVIG (black dotted curve) compared to NDVIV (red curve).

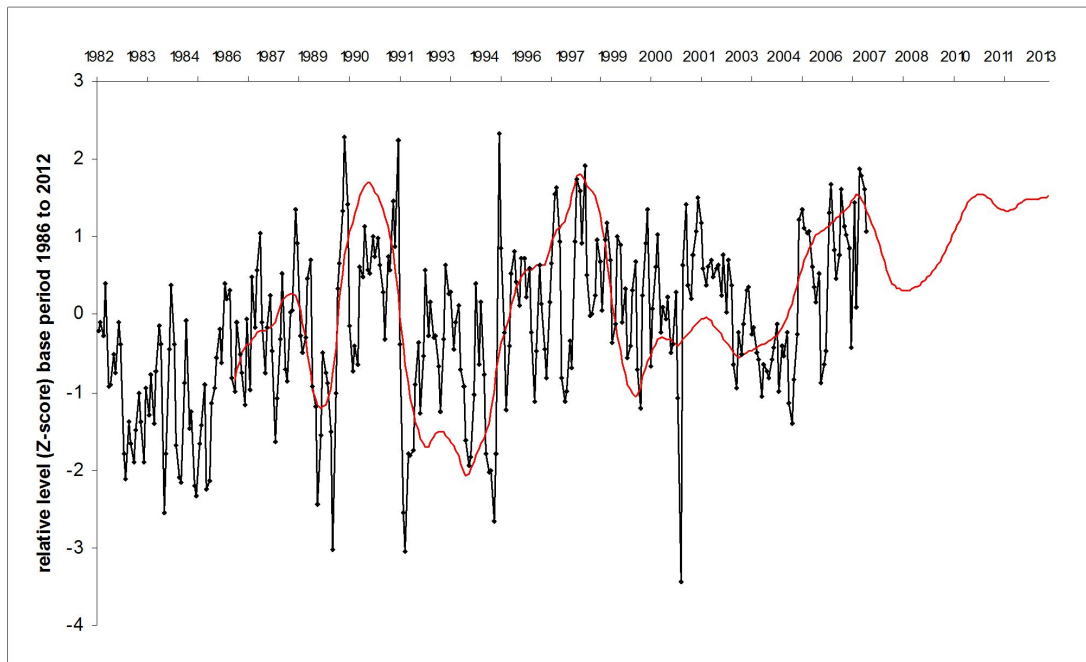


Figure 11. Z scored monthly data: global surface temperature (red curve) compared to first-derivative atmospheric CO₂ smoothed by two 13-month moving averages (black dotted curve).

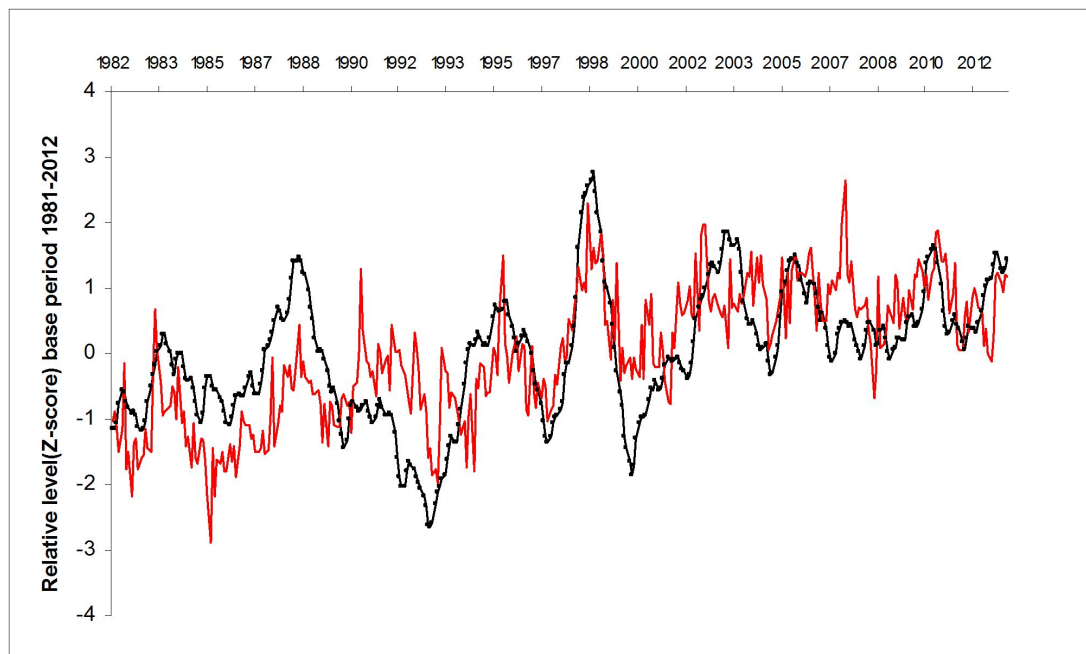


Figure 12. Z scored monthly data: NDVI (red curve) compared to first-derivative atmospheric CO₂ smoothed by two 13-month moving averages (black dotted curve).

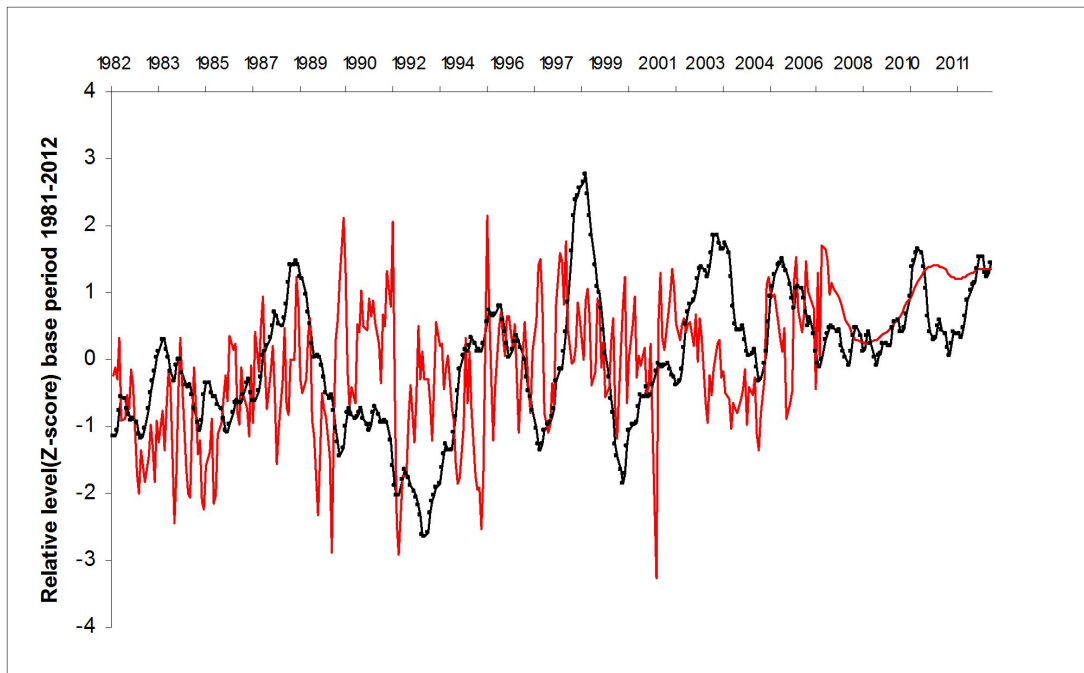


Figure 13. Z scored monthly data: NDVI (red curve) compared to first-derivative-atmospheric CO₂-smoothed by two 13-month moving averages (black-dotted curve).

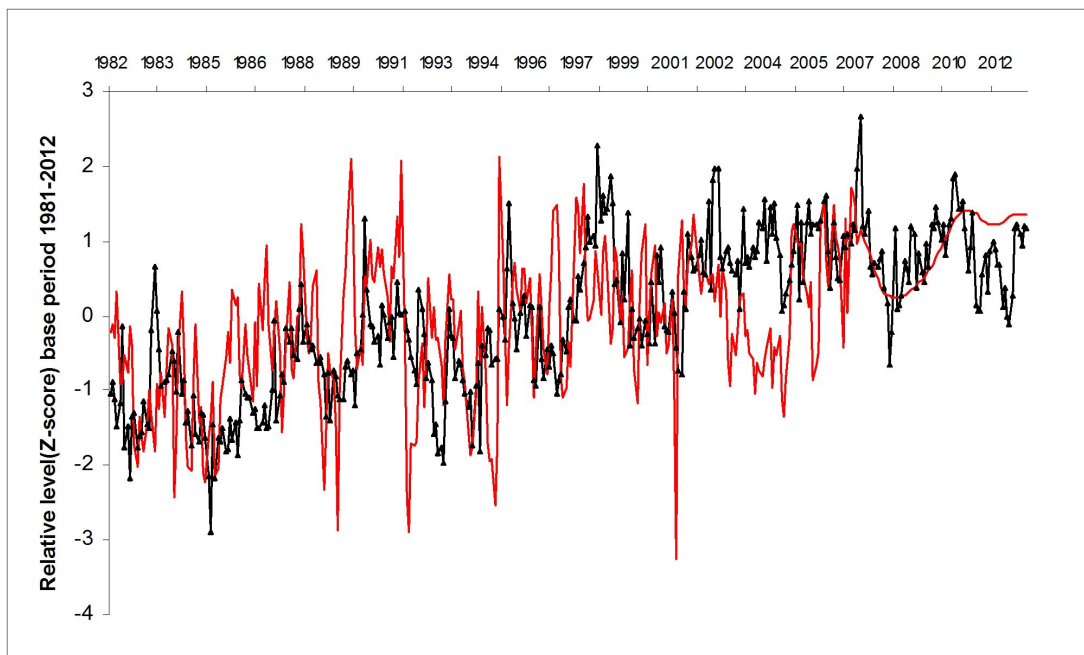


Figure 14. Z scored monthly data: NDVI (black curve) compared to the difference-between the observed level of atmospheric CO₂-and global surface temperature (red-dotted curve).

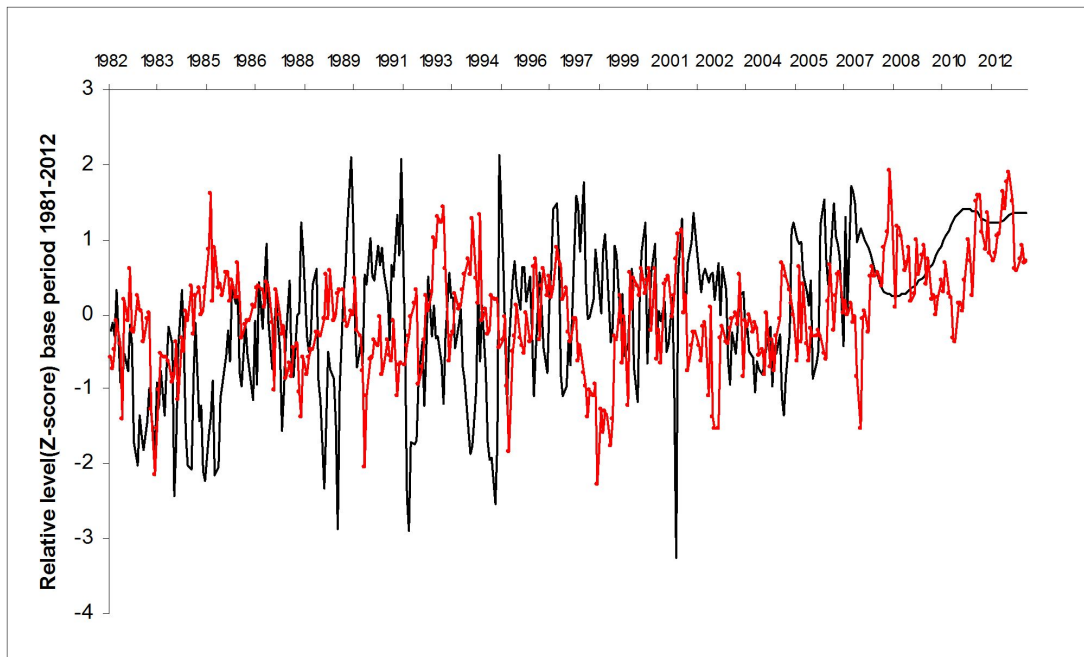


Figure 15. Z scored monthly data: NDVI (black curve) led by 17 months compared to the difference between the observed level of atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature (red dotted curve). Months of lead of the NDVI series indicated by OLS dynamic regression modelling

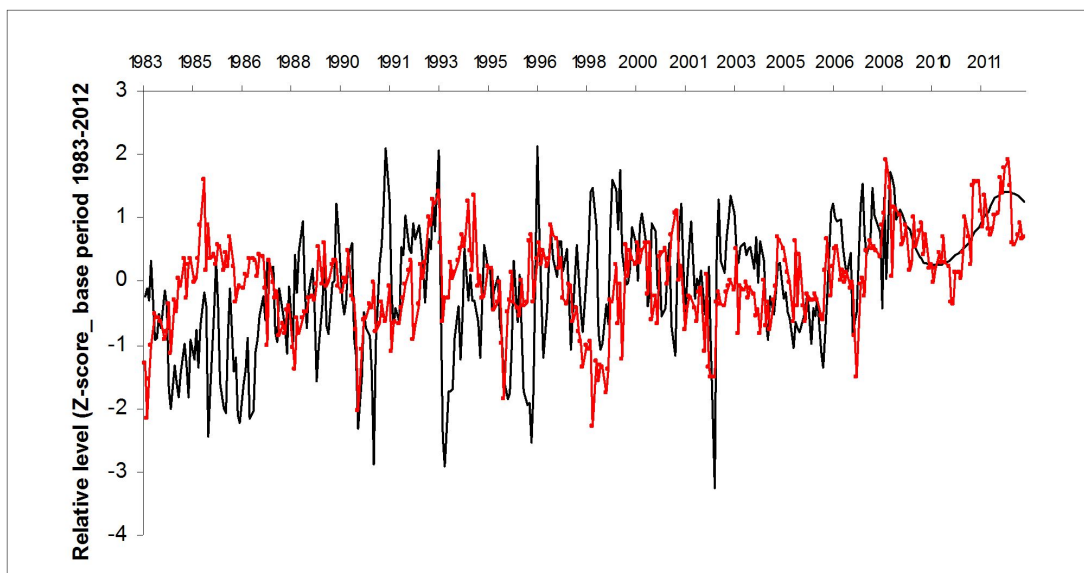


Figure 16. Reverse log probability values (red dotted curve) for lags generated by extensive search of the lag space from lag 2 to lag 40 for the null hypothesis that NDVI does not Granger-cause the difference between the observed level of

atmospheric CO₂ and global surface temperature. Green dashed line represents 0.05 level of statistical significance.

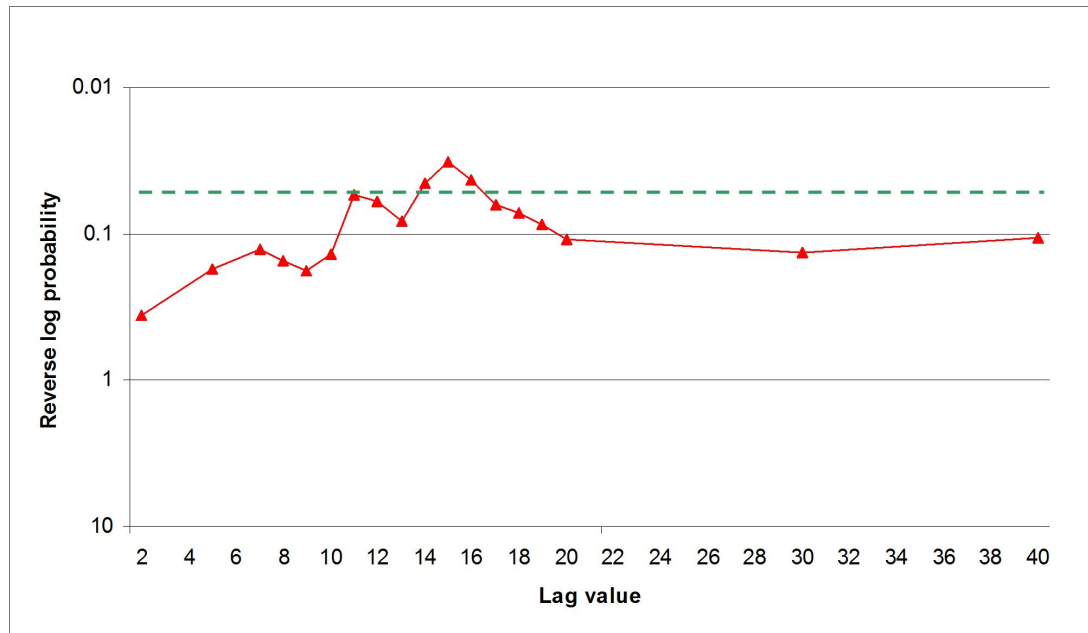


Figure 13. Z scored monthly data: NDVI (black curve) compared to the difference between the temperature projected from an IPCC mid-range scenario model (CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario) run for the IPCC fourth assessment report (IPCC 2007) and global surface temperature (red dotted curve).

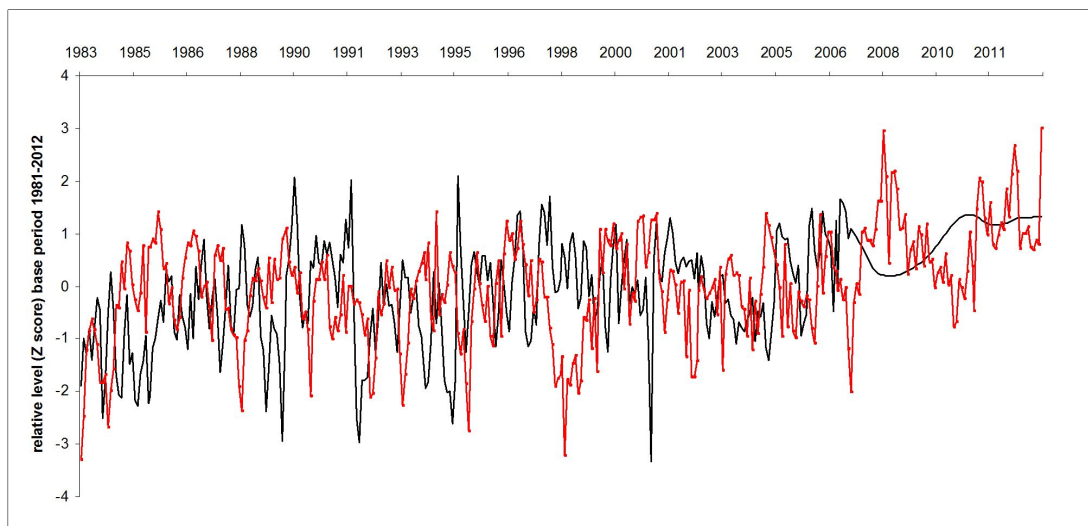


Figure 14. Z scored data for periods each of 36 months, averaged: NDVI (black curve) compared to the difference between the temperature projected from an IPCC mid-range scenario model (CMIP3, SRESA1B scenario) run for the IPCC fourth assessment report (IPCC 2007) and global surface temperature (red dotted curve).

1



2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

1

2

3

4